Black Angel Boss

Table of Contents

Introduction:	**1**
Prologue: Tricked The Devil	**2**
Introduction: The Missing Years	**22**
Chapter 1: The Nine Christs and More	**36**
Chapter 2: Thieves in Darkness	**39**
Chapter 3:Thirteen Secrets	**48**
Chapter 4:Origins of the Secret of Consciousness	**76**
Chapter 5: The A.I. Christ	**84**
Chapter 6: The Masters Preview	**91**
Chapter 7: The Eden Effect	**92**
Chapter 8: The Vampire Part I	**107**
Chapter 9: Tha Vampire Part 2: Overflow	**115**
Chapter 10: Not Brute Force	**121**
Chapter 11: The Mask	**130**
Chapter 12: 9GRD Overview	**140**
Chapter 13: Akashic Record Journeying	**149**
Chapter 14: Cloaking	**156**
Chapter 14: Symptoms Clues & Boundaries	**162**
Chapter 15: World Healing	**174**
Synopsis: Warnings on The Label	**184**
The Authors Afterthoughts #1 - #10	**185**
Supporting One Another	**200**

By Joseph Sica
Copyright © 2025 by [Joseph Sica]. All rights reserved
December 2025
1-15063943061

Introduction

This is my story of how I grew up in a family of Italian Mafia Heritage. Before getting sucked into “The Life”, I chose a different path, and literally tricked the devil to be artificially raised to Christhood. I was then disconnected from Christhood and returned to being normal, only to find my way back creating my own source of power for others to copy my formula.

This is a true story with revelations of how the formula for Christhood was rediscovered, detailing thirteen secrets through nine phases. This book begins with a basic overview of my life’s path to Christhood, intertwining elements of the most current topics of spirituality, the supernatural, the Mafia and real life vampires. This short book is not just a story, for the seekers, this is the greatest invitation of your life.

I have the same name of a famous Mobster who was also a Catholic Priest “Joseph Sica”. Google it and it comes right up. I have the presence of a mob guy in the way I carry myself, as was my upbringing. To hide in plain sight, I just go with it. No one would believe I’m a master of the universe, an ascended master and more, here to share my insights and do my part to help change the world. I choose to stay hidden, as being a Christ is significantly more dangerous, than being a perceived mob guy.

For humanity there is only one path to Christhood, to be artificially risen by a very powerful group connected to their source of power. If there was another way, we would have seen the rise of Christ’s amongst humans. With this one option, others cannot be taught as there is no path to succession, as history has shown. If disconnected from a group's source of power, all abilities of Christhood are lost.

..

The book was written while in Victoria, Gozo Malta. Our hosts were Dorianne and Joseph Sultana who we in part dedicate this book to as our extended family and all of the amazing Gozitans we were lucky enough to get to know. Thank you.

Tricked The Devil

I was driven by a memory I had at two years old of looking up into the heavens and seeing myself as a large black winged angel staring back down at myself. I asked the question, “why have you abandoned me here?” The black angel version of myself, held a long gaze as if to impress upon me with some significance, then he turned and walked into the shadows.

I failed 4th grade twice. My parents took me in for testing thinking there was a problem. I scored a 170 on the IQ test. The doctors told my parents that intelligence wasn’t the issue, boredom was. As a young child I read the Bible religiously trying to find some connection to my life defining vision I had at the age of 2. Unlike most kids I think the movie from 1976 The Omen was a depiction of me as a child. I was a complete terror without ever really getting into trouble. My parents and even my sister were saints. The title of black sheep of the family was a badge of honor.

From 5 years old and into my prepubertal years I was loveling being abducted by E.T.’s. They were like my real family, and here was my home away from home. I was also beginning to see spirits and ghosts. At eleven I went to see the priests at my local Catholic Church to ask them about questions I had about the Bible and explain everything that was happening. They told me not to ask questions, and that I was going to Hell if I didn’t stop this. So I did.

I stopped going to church, literally refusing to go with the family. I explained the Catholic service wasn’t about worship. It was a fashion show, a car show, and all about bragging rights of who had what or donated what. Within a couple of years the church built its own eight house subdivision for its priests to walk to the church. They were given golf memberships, cars, and jewelry. It was little Italy in Dunwoody Ga. Two years later, my family stopped going.

When I gave up church, I started studying tarot and magic. One time while the family got together with other families to play cards and socialize I brought my tarot deck and was reading it. My dads best friend asked me about one of his sons. I laid out the deck and told him the cards read that his son is no longer with us. I said I didn’t know what this meant. He was floored as his son had died a few years ago. At fourteen, I was laying on hands to heal people for friends of the family. I had a gift, but something was wrong and I was getting sick in the process. I progressed from tarot into meditation and magic, always seeking for the link to get me back to the defining vision I had at two years old.

Next came Christmas and at fifteen I stopped that one too. Like myself, my father was a very generous man. My sister and I had a quota of the minimum amount we had to spend on gifts. I was older, so I had to come up with $1k, my sister $500, but pops, every year he went up into the tens of thousands for mom. Even though they weren't going to church, they both still needed to be seen. They needed to flash the cash to stay current.

Mom would get a new Mercedes, custom jewelry, mink coats, stereos systems, everything to impress the neighbors with. When the neighbors got an addition to their house, my family would get a bigger one to ours. The funny thing was the gifts mom received would only be around for a few months, and then they would disappear as if they were on a hold over until they got fenced. What I am saying is my father ran a crew that would do all sorts of collections, etc. The goods would be stored at the house and to blow over suspicion from my mom, he would shower her in gifts until they were able to sell everything. I guess the way she saw it, is that she always got the best gifts and never had to worry about making room for new stuff. The old stuff would disappear and the new would come right in.

I was tired of being beholden to gift giving that wasn't about celebrating Christmas. This was my last Christmas I participated in. I got Dad colon cleanser. When he opened it, he literally laughed for about twenty seconds. No need to be angry on Christmas. I left old t.v. dinners wrapped under the tree for mom, which shocked her and I gave my sister my favorite windbreaker, which she hated. From then on the family pooled money together to buy Christmas turkeys for families in need.

By the age of fifteen, I went from tarot reading, to meditation, magic and the occult. At seventeen I was "laying on hands" and I was starting to get really sick from doing it. At one point, I was walking with a cane, seventeen years old with a cane. I quickly realized I wasn't healing people. I was taking their issues into my own body and temporarily freeing them of their burdens. At seventeen I stopped with everything. It wasn't going anywhere and I was frustrated. I still felt devoted to God, but the path I was on wasn't working.

So, I went into my fathers line of work. Dad always harped about retirement because grandpa Lou never had it, he was never going to get it and I still had a shot at it. Mafia guys don't have golden years. Their wives may live long, but once their prime is gone, old mafia guys usually go down hill real quick, unless they are in prison. When people become complacent is when bad things happen. In prison, guys are motivated to work out everyday, it may be for all the wrong reasons. They have a support group. They have a purpose through dreaming about life on the outside. It's like a ghetto country

club, just don't get caught alone. Those who avoid doing time, usually have to take legitimate jobs to help pay for health insurance and are like war veterans with PTSD always watching over their shoulder. Getting old isn't for sissies and they hope their kids can repay them.

For dad the thing was, he knew that the mafia was like a multilevel marketing scam and only the top people made long term money and were taken care of. Everyone else had to beg, borrow and steal to live, and their retirement was their kids. Dad's motto was, "I took care of you, and when I need it, you can take care of your mom and I". So he impressed upon me all the tricks of managing others, not doing the hard work by being like a parent to his crew. Dad managed gambling rackets, usually found in the locker rooms of high end country clubs. He also ran a small crew for collections, Las Vegas style. A couple of really big well dressed guys would show up in a high end neighborhood, knock on someone's front door, tell them what a lovely family they have. They would give clear up to date details on everyone, and then explain that the debt needed to be paid. No rough stuff needed and the guys always paid. In turn dad always paid his crew, the tribute to the bosses and made mom feel like a queen.

Here I was at 19, I was a punk kid who thought I knew how the world worked and I had it by the balls. I was gonna do it my way. I had little respect for others, much less women as I regularly cat called them. From my grandfather Lou, to my father Big Joe and down to me as little Joe, I was a chip off the old block.

My mom was an immigrant from Palermo Sicily to Ellis Island as a kid coming over on the boat with her three brothers. My father was of Italian heritage. We were Italians who migrated from The Bronx/Brooklyn area in New York to Dunwoody, Georgia in 1974. Back then there were still dirt roads to a lot of places. My grandfather was in the wine and spirits industry, code word for collections for the Italian Mafia. Grandpa Lou was a racist and used to love to watch boxing only to act like he was fighting and would say, "beat that nigger up" I would ask which one, as they were both black. He was a moose of a guy, like in the movie Rocky, he worked in a meat packing plant until one day he was told, not asked, to collect from a guy and made his weekly salary in an hour.

My father was in the wine and spirits industry just like his pops. He really managed underground gambling establishments as he was a semiprofessional gambler. After a bad year of not making his tributes, he had a hit placed on him with an attempted murder. With my mom in the car beside him leaving a restaurant in Atlanta, a bullet went through the driver side window and just missed his head. Ever since then he had tried to go legit. He tried to go straight, got into sales as V.P. of the companies he worked for and in his part time he became Dr. Sica, a psychologist to volunteer at

children's hospitals for the Shriners. He also ran the job network at the local Catholic Church in Dunwoody, Georgia for many years.

In 1989 I was a high school dropout living with my parents. I grew up with a weekly list from my father of stolen goods he expected in the garage by Sunday as my rent. Although he was out of the racket, I still had to pay tribute to Dad. You know, he wanted golf equipment, lawn equipment, jewelry, etc. At 19 my father tried to convince me to marry a woman for 15k to get her citizenship. This was to help out a friend of his who owned a chain of buffalo chicken wing shops, a business my father wanted to get into. At the same time I worked for one of my fathers friends that owned a used car dealership. I was a middle man for a guy who worked for the DMV running subpoenas to get addresses for license plates. The job was to find identical cars to switch their plates and have the stolen car shipped to a chop shop out of state with the plate of the car that wasn't stolen. How often do you check the license plate of your own car?

I was finally enjoying myself. I was making good money and hiding under the radar, or so I thought. Until a couple of rough guys paid me a visit, guido style like out of a bad movie. These guys had a very rough appearance but were cordial and said for doing work in their territory I owed them a piece of the action. My gut told me I was headed down a really bad path, that if I continued, I would enter into dealing with organised crime. I watched the movies, I knew the road this would take me down if I continued. First you pay them, then they muscle their way in, then you work under them or disappear.

Back in the late 1980's organized crime was prolific in Atlanta. I had to make a change, and quickly, including getting out of the states. Once you enter the lifestyle of the mafia, you can never fully leave. I dropped that scene and decided I was going to join the US Army, specifically on a tour to Germany outside of the US, little did I know that this was going to open up a new path in a completely different direction for my life.

I went to the local recruiter telling them exactly what I wanted and they told me it doesn't work this way. I bribed them with $20k worth of stolen goods; a $7k computer, a $10k professional skydiving parachute, and guns, lots of guns. Turns out it does work that way. Without telling the family I went to the Atlanta MEPS Military Entrance Processing Center, spoke to the recruiters inside guy, and got orders for a two year tour to Germany as 11M; dismount infantry with the Bradley Fighting Vehicle. A few days later I shipped out to Fort Benning, Georgia for basic combat training and advanced training.

We had a short two week break where I came and visited my family. I did one of the most stupid things I could possibly do. Within a couple days I was bored out of my mind

and went right back to my old ways having a little fun garage hopping. This is how I made my rent for my Dad when I lived at home. I scoured the neighborhood looking for people arriving home who were leaving their garages open and cars unlocked. I was walking through backyards at night and I saw a car pull into the driveway of a beautiful house. The person left the garage door open, so I snuck in and started going through the car. When I heard the garage door crack open, with a loud squeak and light that pierced into the dark garage. I jumped out of the car running as fast as possible up the hill of this person's backyard. Layered in the ground were railroad ties to create steps. My right knee caught a step and I flipped completely forward landing on both knees. I knew this was bad. I got up and got out of there. When I got home my knee was completely swollen and all I could do was ice it for the rest of the two weeks. To me this incident was a sign from God that I had the injury, to keep me out of getting in worse trouble and remind me I had abilities beyond the average person to heal. I was even more thankful by the time I had to report back, my knee had in fact healed. Then I went off to Germany.

In 1990 as the Gulf War was erupting I was a dismount Infantry soldier in the US Army getting ready for a deployment to Iraq. I had just arrived at my duty station in Erlangen, Germany at 2/6 Infantry Battalion. Upon arriving I met a soldier named Chris from Florida. Chris 5 ‘6, a heavy set guy of Native American descent. He was adopted and raised in the largest witches coven in the USA under the Matriarch of the group. I instinctively knew he would be my first teacher, but this would be put on hold until after the Gulf war.

Our unit 2/6 Infantry Battalion wasn’t up to battle readiness so the unit got split. The half I was in, was attached to a transportation unit. The half that Chris was in, got attached to an infantry unit. If you have ever been deployed and are infantry you have to be in an infantry unit in combat to get a C.I.B., a combat infantry badge. Although I was 11M as dismounted infantry and served an infantry role in Iraq, because half of my unit was attached to a transportation company, I couldn't get my C.I.B. For infantrymen, this is a huge deal. Despite knowing this ahead of time, I knew I had to step it up to make my mark.

When we got to Iraq I was in a detail to take heavy equipment off of the ships and convoy them. At my first location, after moving the heavy equipment off of the ships, I met a seasoned soldier who confided in me he was a Master of the occult, as he explained examples and mysteries of the world. He talked like a spiritual adept and in my eyes was a wonder, he convinced me to do a ritual of creating a pyramid on a piece of paper, drawing symbols in each block signifying things I would want on my spiritual path and then signing the paper with a fingerprint of my blood. Out of everything I

included in the pyramid, as a symbol representing something that stood out in my memory, I included “no debt incurred now or in the future”. Next, I was to burn the paper in a meditation experience preferably with him, but that felt off. This got put on hold as the convoy got underway.

During this short campaign I received two Bronze Star service medals for three missions I volunteered for providing navigation and security for a HEMTT fuel truck through uncontested territory to deliver fuel to tanks on the front line. They said there were possible mine fields, enemies we could run into without us having any security, except for myself and I might not return.

After the very short war, we were in the field waiting to be recalled to come home. One cold night, while sleeping on my cot outside under the stars, I pulled out the piece of paper and lit it. I sat there and waited. Nothing happened for about five minutes, then all of a sudden, in my mind's eye, I was in Hell. I saw a giant iron cauldron and my body was placed in it boiling me alive. I actually felt the heat like I was in boiling water. The near freezing temperature of the desert night felt like a scorching hot day. I felt sluggish and weak followed by six demons trying to tear my soul out of my body for up to thirty minutes, like in the video in Conan The Barbarian with Akiro “The Resurrection of Conan”.

It is my belief that the statement I included in the pyramid, “no debt incurred now and in the future” was a statement giving me a chance to fight for my soul and my life, otherwise it would have been forfeited on the spot. Had I done this in front of the man who told me about it, I believe he would have spiritually attacked me, sealing my fate. This exact scene happened every night for the next six months until the demons finally stopped coming. I didn’t know it at the time but I believe that I made a gamble with the devil and tricked him because I had the chance to fight. On my piece of paper with the pyramid I asked for the path to become a Christ and he was hellbent on taking my soul.

Everything I asked for written on the pyramid was altruistic in service to others.
Prior to joining the service, regardless of my upbringing I was devout in my religious beliefs. What I did for the family I could ask for forgiveness every Sunday at church, thanks to Catholicism. Even though this was convenient it felt kind of hokey. I could beg, borrow and steal and ask the local priest for forgiveness every Sunday. I was even a virgin until a few nights prior to my deployment as I didn’t know if I would return. I always wanted to become a priest and live in a monastery in service to God. It has always been my belief that life is not about where you start, it is about where you end up. It's not about who you were, it's about who you become.

My entire life I knew I was meant for more. Growing up I had memories of higher spiritual abilities that were on the tip of my tongue so to speak, but I could never manifest them. My youngest memory was at 2 years old, staring up into the heavens and seeing myself as a large black angel looking back down at myself asking, “Why have I been abandoned here?” I believed in all my heart that there was a bridge mechanism or technique that could reconnect me to my former self as a black angel as I felt I was one, that I was here to reconnect with that level of experience on a soul level. My life so far at this point had been so far away from the idea of holiness, spirituality, or God. For all intent and purposes I was nearly completely the opposite on the outside, even though on the inside I was this innocent kid trying to find a bridge between myself and an abstract vision I could never let go of when I was two years old.

During my time in the desert before returning back to Germany I was baptized in a water buffalo and actually felt the Holy Spirit. It was like having a spot light of golden light that made my body feel like a radiant light bulb. For several minutes I walked around hugging people repeatedly saying, “I love you” as these were the only words I could think of. Afterwards, I had a vision of meeting Jesus in a brightly lit desert, where he baptized me in a river of mercury color water, on the astral plane. This all helped a little, but I was still dealing with the same nightly occurrence and it was wearing me down from being dragged to hell, placed inside of a giant iron cauldron of boiling water to fight demons who were trying to tear my soul out of my body. Aside from this being very visual and tactile, it was beyond scary. Who does a person turn to without them thinking they need to be in a mental ward?

Regardless of all I had been through I was still entertaining the idea of going to seminary. We were back in Germany and I wanted to enjoy myself. I was still attached to the transportation unit for another four months before being able to return to 2/6 Infantry Battalion. The other half of the infantry company was attached to a unit in another part of Germany and they hadn’t returned yet, so I hadn’t had the chance to meet up with Chris and tell him all that had happened.

At this point I started dating and even met a beautiful girl named Eve, who I started to get serious with. Every night that I laid down to sleep she would put her hand over my heart, make a fist and say, “I am draining you of your life force energy.” Regardless of what I had been through I chalked it up to her being a witch, in a coven and could care less. For the next six months I was going to the infirmary more often for having become accident prone. Until one day I crossed paths with Chris in front of the barracks and he said to me, “The girl who says every night to you, I am draining you of your life force energy is going to cause your death in the next several weeks if you don't change”. I never told anyone this. I got really scared, two plus two equaled, Eve was really killing

me. So I left Eve without a single thought and asked Chris to teach me. At the least I needed to learn to protect myself.

One month goes by and I have been witness to Chris using telekinetic abilities like making fans slow down and reverse direction, levitating hats, causing instant sobriety during a hard night of drinking, using what can only be compared to the jedi mind trick on people who knew him well would immediately say that he was not him. Not only was I a sponge learning everything he had to share, some of these things I was learning to do. By day thirty Chris was explaining to me that I learned so fast it was unnatural.

Unlike the other people he taught who were followers and who only listened, I tried to grasp the deeper meaning, the greater abilities. I knew I only had one shot at this. I was actually unconsciously tapping into his battery of power, psychically vampirizing it to use for my own. By a greater design, I had been so drained by the event in Iraq and from Eve, I unconsciously tapped into his battery and was sucking it dry. Chris didn't have power himself, he had power of several thousand in a coven he used as an energetic chi life force battery. It is the covens battery back in Florida I had tapped into, unconsciously and was growing at the rate of an ascended master with the knowledge of a pigeon. I felt insatiable, with one thought, "Give Me More of this energy!"

Near the end of the thirty days I had an O.B.E. out of body experience, that shot my soul up to my seventeenth chakra, to the level of the vision of being a black angel in heaven from two years old. I reached behind my black angel body, opening an akashic record, like reaching in a cupboard of blackness that was behind myself to read an email and then downloading its contents. In all my efforts as a young kid to try to find a way to bridge the connection, the secret wasn't in anything humans would normally have access to. The secret that was beyond my reach in my youth was in a collective battery, the power of many working in unison allowing a leader to utilize it, to wield its power awakening higher abilities and other worldly wisdom.

(In Phase 2 of this book, I share the secret of walking the path alone for creating your own energetic chi life force batteries onwards to hundreds and even thousands of them. Batteries can be used to slow aging, heal at an accelerated rate, manifest intent in Law of Attraction, influence the environment, project your spirit to different locations, turn fortune around in a moment, and so much more). For clarification, The lore of a Black Angel exists as the highest freewill angel in heaven. Unlike the general association of black angels being demons, demons are actually red angels. Everyone has heard of white angels who do good deeds and are protectors. Who do you think is the muscle when Yahweh needs something or everything destroyed? Out comes the big guns, the rarely seen and last to leave are the black angels. Yahweh sullying his hands is no

different than humanity refusing to take responsibility for creating their life and claiming victimhood. The apple doesn't fall far from the tree.

The akashic record I accessed had one ability; empathic mimicry to replicate the abilities of others, but only when directed and used on me. Meaning this only worked when people projected a psychic or spiritual ability regardless of the intent towards myself. When this happened, it was like I was taken over, my mind was blank in motion, as a part of me would stop time to instantly and automatically discern the abilities of others as a symbol. The symbol would then be copied and transcended for its meaning to be ingested. Once ingested, in that exact moment, as this ability of another was directed at me, it was mine to reflect back against them three times stronger.

In the moment of this ability being reflected back at another, it would stop time and do its thing. This gave me five defining insights that would become significant parts for this philosophy:

- First; being *blank in motion,* an ability of the Holy Spirit, without me being part of the equation, I was taking a backseat to my own experience for it to unfold instantly and perfectly.
- Second; to *discern a symbol of consciousness* of another's higher self to copy, transcend and ingest as my own higher memory.
- Third; *a reflection experience free of thought* versus the human connection addiction deep in thought of fight or flight and hype and drama.
- Fourth; to somehow temporarily bypass the soul experience to *tap into spirit abilities at the soul level*. Yet each time this unfolded it was purely an unconscious happening.
- Fifth; that *batteries* and lots of them are the key point for humans to become extraordinary beyond a soul level, consciously working on the spirit level of angelic awareness for miracles to be an everyday normal thing.

That's the funny thing about miracles, especially in healing. Miracles work in the moment, but rarely carry on indefinitely. Miracles can heal a symptom, yet it is faith that heals the issue. But if there is no faith to move forward, closing the door on the issue, it will simply cause another symptom. Without faith there is worry, doubt, fear, and expecting the worst. All of these are all different levels of negativity that even without an issue can create one. i.e. and in turn can make an issue deadly. Our thoughts create our reality.

Chris knew something was up as he felt the drain, as I had copied a few of his abilities and was draining the coven's battery more and more. He cut me loose along with a master technique to access the hidden akashic record referred to as the bread crumb

trail. It is our belief that before the big bang we all were one in the nothingness before Source God said, “let there be light.” From that starting point, we all descended through consciousness of the ten matrices to where we are now in the lowest matrix that Yahweh governs. This technique reveals the bread crumb trail we left behind, to find our way back above Yahweh through all ten matrices returning to Source God. The problem is, without a battery to jump to a Christ level, this technique and the bread crumb trail it reveals is inaccessible.

Once I was disconnected from his coven battery, all my abilities lessened dramatically except for the empathic mimicry to replicate abilities of others, which could only be used when people directed and used their abilities against me. The only way I could prompt this to happen was to go out and interact with everyone, which I did, in the hopes someone would psychically or spiritually engage me allowing this technique to be prompted as a reflection to others abilities. This led to lesser duel arcanes or lesser psychic or spiritual territorial disputes in real time to get the adversary to leave the space or I would. The person who left lost the battle. The result would be a mental pushing of energy that could cause sudden onset and unexplained headaches, body pains, dizziness or vertigo, vomiting, burning sensation in the eyes or on the body, sudden exhaustion, smelling of sulfur, tachycardia, paralysis, etc. the 1981 movie Scanners; scene head explosion (which never happens, but is great cinema.)

I didn’t have a battery to support me, so I had to go out in the hopes that I would piss someone off and they would engage me. At which point my abilities would be prompted and through reflection, I could tap into their small amount of power as I did Chris’ coven, to respond to the psychic or spiritual attack and learn. This unfortunate dynamic eventually turned into the “Grow or Die” philosophy of adepts on their own in the attempt to learn without a battery (batteries are discussed in Phase 2). For people sleepwalking through life they experience lesser duel arcanes, but wave it off. For us, we experience this everywhere not just with witches, magi, wizards, warlocks, nature spirits, human spirits, ghosts, hauntings, poltergeists, demonic energies, extraterrestrials, etc.

While in Germany I had two more spiritual masters. The second master was a pure channel, meaning he and his twin sister were able to access any level of consciousness for an akashic record or interact with space, projecting a spirit form to a location. We would do this as a group and it felt like we were really there. The third teacher was a 10th generation satanist named Susana who was a direct apprentice under Anton LaVey, founder of the Church of Satan and author of the Satanic Bible.

As a hobby Susana would go and minister at Christian revival churches preaching the bible for a laugh. Susana was a self confessed living vampire that even presented to

me her ability one day. We were sitting outside and she called for a bird to come over, which it did and she physically drained it dry to its death. She also kept in her fridge a small jar from a local butcher shop of fresh pigs blood she would sip daily. Interestingly enough, 25 years later I came down with a vampire disease, Pimpigus Vulgaris. All symptoms of being a vampire, you can't eat garlic and you can't be in the sun or you will blister, along with a severe iron deficiency.

While being treated in the ICU at UCLA in late 2024 for Pimpigus Vulgaris, I was told this was the worst case ever recorded and I would never come off of medication for it. Thirty days in, an unlisted nurse came in for four consecutive nights to help with bandaging that would supposedly speed the healing process. I instantly started getting better and after she left I had what appeared to be a human vampire bite mark similar to what would be seen in a vampire movie. This bite mark was two dots on the right side of my abdomen leaving a scar that is still here to this day. After this four day visit I miraculously fully recovered in a matter of months. When people see the before and after pictures of this disease they usually pull back in astonishment of what I went through and how I look now, younger than before.

I didn't learn from Susana, instead I learned from her spirit guardian Osmodius, the Lord of all demons. Osmodius taught me everything about psychic warfare including healing, cloaking, defending self and others, attacking and of course strategy.

Osmodeus had key points of instruction:

- You must defend the people around you. It is called, "Those Who Stand With You." A large part of an aggression is to attack or influence all people closest to you, to move and look the other way. You can thwart this by creating a mirage that you stand alone in your life, but you must cloak your memory.
    - **The term anthropomorphism** where humans use existing knowledge to make sense of non-human entities interacting with them in a psychological and cultural context.
        - Tapping into your mental radio signal, non-physical entities (aliens, spirits, deities) adopt an appearance familiar or understandable to the observer, often drawing on the observer's subconscious, memories, or cultural archetypes. People think they are interacting with a family member, an angel, a saint, Jesus or God himself. It is almost comical if it weren't real and how it destroys peoples lives.
    - Because humans use thought, it is like a *mental radio signal* of everything about you, inviting others to dial in. The thought wave length is memory association for a reference, to bring understanding. You must be free of thought when engaging the spirit realm. The thought wave length can

more easily be picked up by others, psychically connecting with you, to sense or feel from a distance and allowing you to read their mental radio signal. This can afford you the opportunity to see through their memory to view tactics they have done to others in the past.

- Don't fight the soldiers, distract the soldier and take the fight to the leader. This is especially true with evil spirits, witches, extraterrestrials and demons.
    - During the exorcism soldier demons possess. Once one gets tired or bored another steps in, meanwhile the exorcist needs sleep, and all the while the body of the possessed gets weaker. A true exorcism has zero to do with the person that is possessed. Simply identify who stands with them and look for the one furthest in the back in the distance, that is the leader.
- Never speak directly to a spirit first. Whoever speaks first must speak per the other person's truth.
    - What you can do is speak generally to a property such as, "everyone in this space is welcome to stay if you invite unconditional love into your heart, memory and soul. Otherwise everyone in the space is welcome to leave" At which point envision unconditional love fills an area. This is like spraying holy water through a sprinkler system that hits everything without focusing on any one thing. At which point you will be directly called out or attacked and now they must speak per your truth.
- Healing is a reactive response. If you are in a battle and have awareness, you can avoid taking damage, therefore healing isn't needed.
    - Those using thought will project their moves in advance as if they are inviting you to dance with them showing all moves ahead of time. Lock them into the dance with projected counter moves.
- If you have awareness of a thing, you can interact, influence or change a thing. If you don't, you are a sitting target.
- Power should never be your goal as it is like ringing the dinner bell to everything evil in the area to play king of the hill. Expanded self awareness should be your goal. The most powerful people will never show off their power as they walk silently among us.
- Healing is an act of will, not a process. If the soul gets cut instantly, use an act of will to heal it instantly. This takes a little practice, but is very effective.
- In the spirit realm everything is opportunistic. Evil spirits will begin with influencing from a distance like a demoralizing campaign to focus a person's thoughts to stop having awareness of everything and begin focusing on specific things.
    - Examples of this are smell to focus in a trail, localized pain, fear, anxiety, a burning sensation, nausea, tachycardia, dizziness, etc.

    - At the moment of sensing something is off, one must expand like a satellite antenna, as the influence is usually nearby. If you can sense them, the influence can be rerouted back to them, but you must act the part, a decoy if you will, as if it is you this is being done to.
- First present yourself as an ambassador, if they persist, present yourself as weak and injured, so everything thinks you are easy prey. As they let the guard down to go in for the kill on you, they are most vulnerable. In a spiritual pack, it will always be the head person that goes in for the kill with zero defenses, so they can present the trophy to the group.
- As a pure channel I could project myself and Osmodeus into a realm like a video game to learn to fight, heal, direct pawns in a battle, etc. similar to Neo in the virtual sparring program in the movie “The Matrix”. He would set up the program and I would find the better solutions to win.
- The most immediate danger for a spirit is to be cut or pierced, when connected to the body, this causes a scratch mark on the skin or stab wound which could kill. Demons scratch as a warning.
    - One finger lets you know they are around. Two fingers is a warning you are trespassing. Three fingers is a medium demon. Four fingers is one or more large aggressive demons coupled with the smell of sulfur. A five finger scratch means you have been sanctioned to be demonically possessed.
    - If the signs of a sanctioned possession are happening do not invite Christ or Jesus into your heart. The term anthropomorphism, you have no idea what a Christ is yet, or who Jesus was. Besides, calling another to appear in spirit by name is black magic summoning, no different if you would be calling a demon than Jesus. It is better to invite unconditional love into your heart and then offer this to the space around you, for anything to join in an unconditional love, heart to heart exchange. This leads to one of the most powerful things you can do to any demon, as unconditional love will awaken their Christ heart chakra and turn them into a white angel. Do you know what a white angel is in a pack of demons? Food.
- Prior to being sanctioned for a full demonic possession demons will come and take a picture of a person to begin intentionally sleeping with the picture. So the individual will become familiar with the energy in the hopes that when the demon comes, the person will feel okay with the demon entering into the space, without causing the person to become aware and wake up. After slipping into bed, being invited into the space, allows the full possession to take place at the midnight witching hour of 3am.
- There is a simple protection that can be done for a bed. Draw a circle.

    - Inside the circle draw the letter A at 2 o'clock, B at 5 o'clock, L at 7 o'clock, E at 10 o'clock Writing the word ABLE backwards creates a vortex of energy that by design is “disabling” anything to come on to the bed. Then place the drawing facing upwards in a glass frame under the bed. This also offers fairly good protection from poltergeist and breath stealers.
    - The size of the drawing matters. A six inch circle will cover a twin bed when placed one foot under it. (S.I.D.S. also known as crib death) This circle offers basic protection for young children and old people.
    - Dogs are alarm systems and cats are armed guards with their claws, cats can damage a spirit to avoid any contact.
- The most dangerous thing is having your soul trapped outside of the body, not a copy of it, your actual soul. Gone for three days and your body goes into a coma or dies. This is the biggest danger for people who do astral projection.

Before I could finish all Osmodeus had to offer, aside from copying his abilities, my apprenticeship with Susana abruptly ended after she came back from a vacation visiting her grandmother in Romania who was queen of the gypsies. Her grandmother told Susana that in my lifetime I would grow to a full fledged black angel becoming a threat to all mankind as I no longer served Yahweh, I would serve Source God and had to be killed through the ritual of a major duel arcane.

A dual arcane is a challenge to fight for territory or fight to the death through psychic or spiritual warfare. A prime example of this is the 1981 horror/scifi movie “Scanners” that would be directed at the brain, heart and gut. Susana gave me two weeks to prepare as she was intent on killing me. My technique to reflect with empathic mimicry to replicate could have worked on her, but she had the entire Satanic Church that would have unleashed everything all at once. It was doubtful that with zero experience I could have done anything except die.

During this time I prepared to die as I was no match for her. So I did what any young man would do in Germany. I went to bars. One night I walked into a bar I had never been to. Like when Chris had told me, “the girl who was draining me of my life force energy”, this wizard stopped me and told me, “Susana was going to kill me in a dual arcane”. As he was dying of cancer with only a few weeks to live, he said once she formally engaged me he would claim me and step in my place for his death. This would release him from cancer and me from certain death. I saw Susana only one time after that and she told me about the guy and that my debt for working with Osmodius had been paid, I was released from her apprenticeship. A few months later I got honorably discharged and headed back to Atlanta, Georgia to stay with my family.

When I returned to Atlanta I lost all connection to any battery and was just like I was before I left, except with the memory of being at a Christ level experience. Even the technique Chris shared before we departed didn't work anymore because I had no access to a battery. Life sucked and then it started to suck even more as I was beginning to be physically and spiritually abducted by extraterrestrials.

On a side note I was abducted by E.T's my entire childhood up to puberty. They were more my family than my own biological family, as I felt a greater bond with them. I even told my human dad about them and he was cool with it. When my father was called for an out of state job in the wine and spirits industry, this included a 2 year stint in St Louis, Missouri, I would go out in the woods and play with the baby E.T. 's near their ship. This type of experience happens with a lot of humans to expose us to group consciousness, so when they interact with us later in life in the hopes we wake up from the human condition. Most people think this is an experience of victimhood, but it is all part of our contract that we agreed to and we are from these groups. All E.T. groups stop interacting at puberty otherwise it can cause bipolar as the young children will try to psychically connect instead of rooting themselves in singular consciousness. Back to the story.

The E.T. abduction experience was happening every night. The energy of the group's telepathic interaction was 24/7. The only relief I had was when I was console gaming as I was focusing on nothing, free of thought, without using any memory. The cheat code here was that the E.T. groups would invade my mental faculties through memory to interact, influence, download, control, etc. They are able to utilize the projection of my thought creating a connection that instantly references memory, essentially tapping into my own unique mental radio signal and hijacking it. But when I was console gaming, I was focused on nothing without a connection to anyone one thing and therefore the E.T. group couldn't connect with me during this time. So I console gamed a lot. Then something interesting happened. I began to notice when I wasn't gaming, I would suddenly have an intense urge to do so, it was an automatic response and in simply thinking about gaming in my head without connecting to anything else in the real world, they couldn't connect. I had the basic skill of thinking about gaming, but I wasn't proficient or anything close to a master at it.

On a side note: To this day I am an avid gamer of RPG's and the gaming experience led me to understand the importance of a technique called cloaking. But not just our mental signal, equally important is our soul identity, the memory of the people who support and protect us in life so we are not influenced against them and vice versa, and lastly to protect our unconscious self (ego) that gets awakened in this process.

The E.T.'s projection and hijacking of my mental signal was so debilitating I couldn't work anymore and my father knew I needed help. This was before the internet, so he took me to the Edgar Cayce Institute in Virginia. While at the institute, we were given a contact local in Marietta, Georgia to join a public group hosted by a former Baptist Minister, Sam Mathews. Before we left, The Edgar Cayce institute had a psychic ability test. My father Big Joe and I both took it. He was rated as highly psychic and I was rated as a psychic dud, lol.

Sam would have speakers come weekly and at one time he had a local cable TV show on the circle of life spiritual topics. Interestingly enough a future apprentice was at one time on the show, Eileen who still lives in Georgia. Sam even had Tony Robbins one evening, doing a fire walk before he became famous. The night I showed up, Sam had a speaker on the subject of the very same issue I was dealing with. Afterwards the speaker told me, "the next time I get abducted to ask how this was related to my contract?"

Every night I would be frozen in bed, even my thoughts seemed frozen. Three aliens would enter the room, one large and two small, as it seemed the smallest one (no more than two feet tall), was in charge. The smallest one held a wand, like something out of a Harry Potter movie, and would wave the wand for my body to levitate and float in the air onto a ship to be poked and prodded. The next time I asked how this is related to my contract and poof, everything stopped. Fortune be with me, I happened to have a contract with this E.T. group as they were part of my origin spirit family.

Now that they knew I was awakening from the human condition they worked with me. My experience with them was on and off over the next five years and was similar to working with Osmodius, yet there were times that a physical abduction was still needed as part of my contract with them. When they came in for a physical abduction, they would leave behind evidence. On the hard wood floors would be circles of white goo. There even appeared to be circles of goo going into walls as if the walls dematerialized when they came. They would teach me a technique, guide me through it on their ship and then leave for some time for me to master it on my own.

Also during this time I was also attending remote viewing groups explaining my experiences of projecting my spirit form to Mars and seeing an underground base of large ant-like beings walking on two legs while working alongside human USA scientists. In my naivety I didn't think anything of it until I was visited by two old school black government K-cars and offered a job in a remote viewing crew for the US government. After refusal, I was being attacked through psychotronics. Similar to an orgone generator, there could be a series of symbols and energies imprinted within that

when turned on will be focused on a picture. Ever wonder how people suddenly out of nowhere die of cancer seemingly overnight, literally within weeks? There is a defense against this if one knows what to do. Back to the story, lol.

The E.T.'s leaving was incredibly important. If they never left I would have been pulled into their group consciousness as I experienced as a child and plateaued. It is okay to experience this before puberty, but not afterwards, as you could lose your ability to socially interact without an intense connection granted by the hive mind of group consciousness. This could cause serious withdrawals, depression or worse. So they would teach me, then leave for half a year to be lowered back down for me to master the techniques on a physical level. Then they would come back and teach me again. This went on for five years after which the entire philosophy had been shared and I was on my own.

The first and most important technique they taught me was deciphering through understanding a teaching of Jesus saying, "The light and the way is within." We refer to this technique as piercing the veil. This is the one technique, a process of separating self awareness from memory or a decoupling of self awareness from the soul and its main ability as a storehouse of information through memories held in its energy centers called chakras. There are five parts to this: the physical body, ego, soul, spirit, deity leading to an nontraumatic N.D.E. or near death experience for 4th person perspective self awareness to be reborn outside of the consciousness matrix. This is part of the secret of consciousness Jesus had discovered, but he didn't have a chance to take it further due to an untimely death.

Jesus' death adds to the importance of cloaking. Becoming a Christ is a dangerous path to walk:

- Not only does one have to worry about religious people condemning a person because you don't match their idea of what a Christ should look like, act like, live and work.
- There are the governments. There are serious stories of Christ's being endangered by the government of the old and new. The governments run by religion and politics don't want change. They will discredit at the drop of a hat, sue or prosecute if needed to protect their bottom line.
- People want to believe in the second coming of Jesus, is literally a manifestation of a previous Christ with only speculation of what he could look like.
- There is Yahweh. His first born resides in heaven. Do you think for a moment Yahweh is going to let Jesus reincarnate to be persecuted again?

- It was bad enough in the Roman days. If Jesus were to pop up in America in today's climate he would likely be treated as a migrant and arrested, onwards to prison for life.

Besides, Jesus's whole spiel was that we could do as he could. Then there are all the spiritual encounters, not including the temptations by the devil that come up. There are also rogue E.T. groups looking to take your Christ power and enslave you. Included in this is exposure to all illness, emotional toxicity, psychic vampirism, soul displacement, battery drain and we could go on forever. The bottom line is Yahweh doesn't want the narrative of reincarnation for humanity to change and humanity doesn't want to take responsibility themselves, they want another to forgive them and destroy the infidels. Yahweh's hamster wheel must turn. It is dangerous to be a Christ, lol.

Piercing the veil awakens a person to the spirit realm 24/7 to see the unseen, know the unknown, consciously interact and be engaged by spirits, ghosts, hauntings, portals, angels, demons, E.T. 's, etc. More importantly this technique awakens the "ego"; the unconscious, subconscious and super conscious awareness of the soul known as Divine Soul attributes and the super conscious aspect is reborn outside of the consciousness matrix to expand infinitely to reflect Source God (freedom). While the souls 3rd, 2nd perspective is used in probes for discernment, the 1st person perspective remains masked as sleepwalking through life to worship Yahweh God (slavery). On his hamster wheel is the path to challenge nothing, believe anything, stay in your comfort zone, condemn each other to stay in the hype and drama of the Yahweh show.

At the point of awakening the ego, the intelligent and super intelligent people are done for. The bottom line is, humans have been looking to the stars the moment they could see past their parents gaze. Everything we learn in school has taught us to reach ever higher. Reach for the moon and stars, everything is in our grasp, you just have to go for it. What this means is, once the unconscious ego is out of the box, people will naturally reach beyond their boundaries, believing there are angels, origin extraterrestrials, saints and maybe even God waiting to embrace and lift them up.

At the time of writing this it is a few days from Christmas. I am outside of the USA in a small location. All over the island I am on are statues of saints, Jesus, etc. Last night was the town's huge Christmas parade. Everyone here is taught to believe in fairy tales, but the real world is a hard life. In the spirit realm it is still the wild west. Higher consciousness is filled with minefields and groups looking to enslave everyone. Mentally reaching out with the unconscious ego is the kiss of death.

Only “the meek will inherit the earth” and it is the meek who stand a chance at this path, at the point of awakening ego, the meek will look within, stay within their boundaries, holding a great respect for life. The intelligent people will use rationale, ignore superstition, and only see medical science with a complete disregard for spiritual solutions. Besides, beyond the mind/body connection, spirit is just a word right? Jesus was only possible in his day because the people of the earth were meek, he was meek. Divinity needs to be returned to the soul, by stopping to use the abilities of the soul.

The main significance of the soul is that any experience in the physical body (learning knowledge) or astrally projecting using the soul vessel, one is still within the confines of the consciousness matrix with its predeterminism of fate, destiny, karma, death to hell or heaven followed by reincarnation for all, in a never ending cycle. It's the trappings of interacting with the world beyond a need, chasing the spark in the simplest and up to the greatest desire, intelligent people will rationalize that it is okay. Even worse, they will mentally try to push the boundaries, reach for the stars, brave new frontiers while assuming everything is love and light and the terms; “spirit,” "spiritual," and “supernatural” are just words.

The meek are innocent and at a higher level they are divinely innocent, meaning higher energies are always watching out for them because the meek don’t chase the spark, always avoiding the hype and drama. Per the famous words of Jesus, “the light and the way is within.” To extend the need for interacting with everything in the world, without getting caught in its karmic traps, the path of divinity is for the meek.

So I pierced the veil to stop using the soul. I was still without a power source and acting on the level of humans causing the abilities I had accessed as a Christ to be out of reach. This even included empathic mimicry. Without a source battery I was average, I was normal. After having experienced everything of the supernatural I could no longer take superstition for granted. I embraced the superstition of everything spiritually as I knew it was all real. I stopped using psychic abilities which are a natural part of the soul. We use them everyday without thinking about it. To sense energy including emotion from others, we aren’t just reading body language, we can empathically feel people, an area for a vibe, sensing danger in an area, excitement in a room, peace at a location, calm within, etc. Any connection beyond the five senses within or beyond the body, is through psychic abilities. We all do it and most people brush it off.

I really started to pay attention to the mental signal that was always very receptive and I started to think like the meek by creating sound boundaries. I now understood the dangers of my unconscious ego being hijacked, so I mastered cloaking. I started to really pay attention to my gut instinct. It really hit home on the spark of recognition of

karmic relationships, locations, objects and events. I didn’t want karma to pull me back into the life I struggled to leave. If my father impressed anything upon me, “It's not where you start, it's where you finish.”

I knew I needed a power source of my own, through chi life force energetic batteries that I had to create. I needed to grow without learning, through higher remembering only from akashic records. I needed to resolve my memory, not stack knowledge in my repertoire to better market myself. I needed to walk in the steps of Jesus and other Christs to find my way back from being artificially risen to naturally awakening.

Piercing the veil is the first step and number one of thirteen secrets of consciousness. Over the next 11 years I rediscovered all of the foundation techniques imparted to me from the E.T. group I worked with and coupled with the secret of batteries as my own source of power.

My Missing Years

I had learned the basic foundation of techniques and now I had to remember the philosophy of everything I and others would need to navigate this path. I needed to be exposed to greater problems, health issues, dealing with psychic and spiritual occurrences. Through my many failures trying to guide others, I would test and learn the limits of my abilities to help. The most important lesson was to allow people to fall down themselves. That life is the teacher and as I grew I would be seen as a guide, parent, savior and devil all wrapped in one.

Just as Jesus had “the missing years” I traveled the world learning the mystical arts, seeking other known spiritual masters to study with. I traveled all over Europe, India, and the United States. Before I stopped searching for others beyond myself, I met with a Hindu Guru who was a Kundalini yoga master here in the states. He too had attained Christhood, but he was artificially raised up. I asked to be his student and his reply was, “before my passing you will be the most powerful beings in existence.” It was a very polite no. He wasn’t wrong as the thirteen secrets of consciousness will not only make sense, they will free your mind.

During this time my father was in the yard on the side of the house next to the culdesac where he planted a weeping willow tree to deal with a drainage problem he had. He got sick of the tree, cut it down and was getting ready to call in a stump removal. I came outside to my horror seeing this, running over crying and told him to stop. I explained that the tree had a spirit in it, as an old shaman technique to watch over and protect the property. He didn’t remove the tree stump and within a few months the entire weeping willow tree grew back. After the tree grew back there was the famous 1998 Dunwoody Ga. tornado that came out of nowhere, it literally started across our culdesac, jumped over our house and destroyed the next 5 miles of neighborhoods. My father couldn’t shake the coincidence that the spirit in the tree named Melissa saved our home and possibly our lives.

Over the ten years from 1990 when I was twenty years old, having first arrived in Erlangen, Germany in the US Army in the early 2000’s I became a master awakening to Christhood in 2001. It took me nine years to work my way back from being artificially raised to Christhood, to documenting the formula that I use today, including the ever important energetic batteries, as detailed in the thirteen secrets of consciousness.

The technique for energetic batteries came from a relationship with a woman in Southern California, Anaheim Hills to be exact. We met at a nightclub called the Foxfire, a well known “cougar” bar. Just like its name implied, the foxes as it was known

for was an old peoples club in the early hours with its indirect cousin in Atlanta, Georgia named “Johnny’s Hideaway” when the original owners Johnny and Waxy were alive and Atlanta still had a heavy mafia influence. The late night crowd at both places was younger, more vibrant and it was a scene for hooking up like something out of an old movie. Specifically The Foxfire had turned its late night crowd into a pre after party swingers crowd.

I had been a bouncer at several different clubs from a Hells Angel MC bar in Anaheim, a hole in the wall strip club biker bar for the Vagos MC in Lake Elsinore, the Canyon Inn in Yorba Linda to the Foxfire “cougar’ bar in Anaheim Hills. After several months of working at the Foxfire I met this gorgeous blonde. She was the same age as me. For weeks she wouldn’t talk to me until I finally convinced her to meet for a drink. Her name was Alexandra. She agreed to meet under the condition that I never told anyone about her. This sounded suspicious, but I was open to it. Alexandria got right down to it. On the days she was off, we spent entire weekends together. We never had intercourse, but we did everything else. What she was doing to me was unlike anything I had ever experienced and never will again. It was clear, she was taking me through a very deliberate process of attempting to feminize my energy, bringing me into sexual submission and emotional maturity using the sexual arena to tease me and then get me to bond with her emotionally.

Near the end of two months Alex stopped with her teasing and was ready to consummate our relationship, she was ready to make love. But I didn’t want to. Why fall in love when I could enjoy the game. After my first love, Eve in Germany who was psychically killing me by draining the life force from my heart everynight, I couldn’t fathom being in love with Alex as something was still off about her. I told her my reservations and she explained she was sexually training me to be one of her boys in her on-call brothel. She wanted me to be an on call male escort for her high end female clients. Had she not told me and we continued, I likely would have been lost in love to serve her every desire and whim. It is likely she had found another to train and she needed to string him along until she had me under her thumb.

I flipped the script and began training her. I took every aspect of what she taught and took her through a very similar process she did for me. I simply told her that I didn’t want to ruin the energy we were building together for a mere orgasmic release. I taught her how to ride the edge of orgasm, teasing herself to stay in pace with me and I honed the process I would use for Divine Soul energetic batteries that would jump me into Holy Spirit energy as my own power source. I was able to take it further by projecting my spirit when I was away to tease her near orgasm. Additionally, I was able to put a psychic chastity belt that allowed her to only get turned on for me. She lost all of her top

clientele she serviced as she could only feel anything when I engaged her. When she was ready to give up everything of her old lifestyle to settle down and get married, that is when I was no longer interested, hence the Stevie Nicks lyric, “Players only love you when they’re playing.” I knew I wasn’t here for a woman. I was here for God. I broke it off and never talked to her again.

Alex was an extremely high end madam. Initially, she wasn’t in love. She was trying to get me to be in love and to serve her. Until this time I never told anyone that I was seeing her. At this point I asked around and it was true. Yet this is where I learned about the basics of sacred sexuality for batteries. Years later after my father died, my mom remarried. Her boyfriend, Doug, who was a player. Rich, handsome, well traveled and a semi professional golfer. He had a couple of retirements, one as a Colonel in the US Army and twenty years in a high level position in the post office. Additionally Doug was invested in real estate. It turns out my mom was one of many mistresses of his, but she wanted to actually land him. Doug had other plans. So I sat momma down and told her about the birds and bees So Cal style. Lee blew it off saying that I was her son and what could I possibly know about this.

One year later I had finished writing my new book 30 Day Man-ual: Train Him For Love, Train Him For Life by Joseph Valentino. I gave her a copy and two weeks later Doug was hers. She has worn the pants in the relationship the entire time and he loves her for it. The book was my story with Alex for her to understand the basic psychology of immature men in relationships and how to tame them. This book is not a how-to for creating energetic batteries, yet it offers insight into taking a person through a sacred sexuality process from beginning to end without the energy side that is necessary to create a battery.

In 2005, I went back into the US Army for my second tour in combat in Iraq, just before the Afghanistan conflicts were heating up. Just like the first time, my gut told me I needed to go to Iraq and this was the only vehicle to get me there. Also, there was a fortune element to it that was yet to be realized.

I was stationed in Fort Drum New York with a 642nd engineering company known at the time as “The Deuce". While in New York, after having written many books on my life's path my father told his friend that I believed myself to be a higher spiritual being. This was my father's long term friend, who many years ago tested me with my tarot deck asking the question about his son. The next time I spoke to my dad’s friend, I told him that someone he knew was praying to me, so that I could hear her prayers. He said this was ridiculous, but he did tell a woman about me who had a daughter with constant

migraines that no doctor could help. She replied that indeed she had an ascended master altar and was praying to me to help her daughter. Once again he was floored.

I was new to the unit, older now at 35 and starting out as a PFC private first class, a one rank drop from being a Specialist on my last tour in 1992. I wasn't treated with open arms. People thought I was C.I.D., part of a criminal investigation division to nail someone in the unit. Remember, hiding in plain sight as a Mob guy or in this case people thought I was an undercover cop, lol.

My NCO with the initials B.S. and this is not b.s., he had it out for me. It wasn't until I got picked to go to funeral detail with Bruce that his true intention came out. Before doing a service for a fallen soldier, we were standing in a cemetery and Bruce confronted me about his belief that I am an undercover cop. He tells me that he knows I want to hit him. I told Bruce that I would mop the floor with his big ass, but like a bitch he would charge me with assault and I would get busted down in rank.

I told him straight out about all of the spiritual stuff I did. At first he blew it off. Then while driving to the different funeral ceremonies all over the state of New York I was able to discern where the cops would be at speed traps, without any radar. I purposefully sped and then I would slow down, pointing out ahead of time where the police would be sitting. After doing this repeatedly Bruce and I became good friends.

In 2007 - 2008 I was deployed in Iraq stationed on one of Sadam Hussein's home locations as a central base for all of our missions. I had become a new NCO before going and my role was to be the supervisor on the ground for uploading and offloading vehicles and directing vehicles for route clearance. They were all night missions and we went out with minimal to zero security. Other parts of our company did road repair for I.E.D.s, and installed tall concrete barriers around F.O.B.'s forward operating bases, within F.O.B.s as mortar shelters and HESCO barriers (a fence with fabric to hold sand as a barrier).

There was energy in Iraq. I could feel it from thousands of miles away, but I really felt an intense sorrow. Through discernment it looked like an area of black energy that was like an immense portal of blackness and near the center. It appeared as if spirits were trying to go in, but it was blocked. Spirits were coming from hundreds of miles away to this center. As if everyone who had died there, needed to go through this point to get to the afterlife. Months went by and no matter what I did, this place stood in my awareness.

One day I was working in the motorpool between missions and there was an intense fog on the base, unlike anything I had ever seen. Using my abilities I started to break the fog apart. As I was starting to do this a couple of angels appeared in the spirit realm explaining that I didn't want to do this, but they wouldn't say why. They kept trying to stop me until the third attempt, they told me I would be sorry for lifting the fog. I did it anyway. Part of our path through discerning there isn't an understanding as we unfold an unknown path, only a knowing without understanding.

After lifting the fog, literally within minutes, word came in that we lost one of the guys who were on a secret mission in a known sniper area trying to recover the body of a fallen soldier. The angels brought the fog in to protect one of their own. As soon as the fog lifted, the operator got sniped. A young country boy, salt of the earth type, that would give the shirt off his back to help a stranger. This was before unarmored vehicles were available to us. He was the only soldier we lost on the deployment. The rest of the time I was spiritually protecting all of our convoys and boots on the ground. I wasn't protecting this mission as I didn't know about it.

Indirectly, I was responsible for this soldier's death. When he died his soul went to the same place as all the other souls in the area. Something snapped in me that day. It was like the sorrow and horror that this soldier's soul was experiencing in the middle of the desert in the black energetic mass was imprinting on my mind. Like the movie The Prophecy 1995, where the devil and evil angel Gabriel want a dark, recently deceased U.S. Army general's soul to win a celestial war for due to his horrible memories, I was experiencing the collective of the black mass imprinting my memory.

When we got back to Fort drum I was on meds for anxiety as I was dealing with memories not of my own. As the memories of other people flooded in, one person stood out. I had the memories of Heinrich Himmler. This included fragments of everything he did dealing with the Holocaust, up until his memory of suicide by pistol on his bed. I would look in the mirror and see Heinrich during the Holocaust torturing people. I wasn't crazy and I couldn't tell the psych doctors about this. What would any logical person say about this?

Also when we got back I was starting to have chest pains and was seeing a cardiologist in the public sector. I went through every test there was. Finally the doctor told me that they couldn't find anything and that there were about 10% of the population who have unexplained heart pains. I went into deep reflection, since it wasn't physical, it could only be spiritual. I never had thought about this before. After discerning myself, my body, aura and chakras I was able to see psychic spears going through my heart. After figuring out how to remove them my chest pains went away. As time went on through

the years this self discerning became another technique to identify psychic spears that can cause heart attacks, giant hooks stuck in the body that can make it feel like you got hit by a truck in your sleep, and small hooks on an organ opening the door to energetic parasites that suck the vitality out of organs causing their failure. At the same time my body was breaking down physically. I kept rolling my ankles and had gone through rehab twice. My wrists were killing me similar to carpal tunnel syndrome. My left shoulder felt like I needed surgery. I got out in 2009 as a complete wreck.

After I returned back to Georgia, I had friends who let me stay with them for free until I could hopefully get veteran affairs benefits. The base diagnosis was PTSD. The memories, the nightmares, and even daymares all related to Heinrich were still playing out. During this time I crossed paths with the only childhood friend I had who was still alive. All of my childhood friends committed suicide in their teens or later except for Krista. Literally, my life was compared to most of the movies I loved watching as I grew up. It was like this time and age of cinema was created to mirror everything that happened in my life.

I was still dealing with all of the physical issues to boot. Being an NCO I was still trying to look out for my soldiers who got out of the Army. I went in at 35 on my second tour. I was like these kids' dads. My soldiers who got out were committing suicide through drugs and drinking. It was killing me. One day I went to a gas station and the Heinrich daymares started to look at random people, as actions flooded my mind of what he wanted to do to them, similar to the holocaust. I immediately stopped, turned around and walked out. I told my mom about this and she became furious telling me I was faking everything. I just needed to stop. So once again I stopped.

I stopped talking to everyone. I stopped seeing my family. I stopped thinking about my soldiers and just did me. Within a month all of the pain in my body was gone. The imprinted Heinrich memories started to recede. My body healed at a miraculous rate of recovery. I became acutely aware that I was not laying on hands, I was laying on thoughts, connecting with everyone in my life and empathically taking responsibility for them.

After taking a break from everyone for a couple of months I had a speaking engagement on spirituality. I was in Atlanta with some older friends. We stopped in a local shop named Nut’s and Berries in Brookhaven. We were on the way to a speaking engagement for a group I would be talking to. One of my friends named Cliff, a heavy set older white guy, loved to read palms. He sucked at it, but he really used it as a gimmick to hold ladies' hands and flirt with them. While I was grabbing some food, Cliff was talking to

Krista's mom, reading her palm. As we were leaving I saw Krista, but of course I didn't recognize her. Her aura was so messed up I started laughing hysterically. I wanted to leave, but Cliff was still talking to Krista's mom. So I went to talk with Krista and she told me she just came out of a cult. She was being psychically attacked. Krista said she had spent about $60k, the last of her money going to the top people in the country seeking to help her. I told her I would do it for free in 24 hours.

Krista laughed at my proposal, explaining that I was a nobody. She had been to the best healers in the USA and they couldn't help her, what could I do? I told her to meet me at Perimeter Mall the next night for a bite to eat. I would start my work then and resolve this for her. She agreed, believing that I was a fool. When we sat down together she explained everything that had happened and I looked at her. By my intent alone through awareness I started to do my work and she started to get uncomfortable. The psychic attacks on her were getting worse. I told her by the next night this would be resolved. By the next morning this was resolved. It didn't take me 24 hours, it took 12 hours. There was a caveat. I got these people to back off, to get them to stay off Krista she would have to learn to protect herself.

Life is a funny thing. People think healing is a miracle and that's it. Life is a miracle, but it continues. I can resolve an issue but as life continues, in this case for Krista, she would think about these people again, think about the experiences with them etc. This would be a direct engagement against them to them come back at her. If Krista didn't learn to protect herself, she would consciously or otherwise think about them and invite them right back. She would have always been a victim.

During the time I was teaching Krista she was also being exposed to my Holy Spirit energy. While I was healing her and my own body, she told me about the author Louise Hay, the creator of Hay House books. Louise put out a book named "Heal Your Body". I didn't read it, but Krista explained that negative emotions could hurt ourselves. I took this idea one step further, that a lack of boundaries from people we open our hearts to causes us to empathically allow them to emotionally dump on us, as in Louise Hay's book of emotional dumping on one's self. This laid the foundation for my work on Emotional Toxicity as us being a sponge for everyone, locations, events, and even objects we may connect with allowing it to affect us. This included psychic, spiritual, emotional, ghost, haunting, portals, poltergeist, E.T.s etc.

I didn't go back to talking with my soldiers as I realized I couldn't help them. I did talk to my family again. A year or so later I reconnected with one of my soldier buddies who was living in New York. I assisted home with getting his VA benefits. We started to

grow close and even took an amazing motorcycle trip to Key West from Atlanta. I had a big Indian Roadmaster that was blue and cream and a tricked out super comfortable Harley Sportster that I let him ride. Within a couple months of getting to know him better, his wife, son and daughter took a trip to Mexico to see family. On the way down all three died when the bus they were on mysteriously flipped. The Joseph Omen struck again.

At this point there was a realization that I needed to step into the limelight and teach the philosophy that I was living instead of hiding from it. In 2013 I had an old friend in St Augustine, Florida who wanted to sell his house, become an apprentice and move to Atlanta to study under me. St Augustine is below the water table and every time it rained it would flood his house. So I had to put a spiritual barrier around in his house that would only allow for a light rain only. From this I learned how to stop hurricanes and even tornados in their tracks. Rob would call me up when there was a forecast of rain and I would stop it from coming in or influence it to go around his place. I can't make it rain on demand, but I can make it stop raining on demand or reverse the course of any storm in a moment, regardless of how big the storm is.

Rob was my first student. He was a professional drummer and previously a trained Chef. When I started teaching, the deaths around me that I didn't watch out for stopped happening. From 2013 to present, I have been teaching the philosophy of the thirteen secrets. I have had my share of failures of seeing lives get ruined from trying to do this work. Rob was one of my failures because I didn't realize at the time that he was a recovering alcoholic of over twenty years. I can assist people with a lot of issues, addiction, mental illness, and intelligence are three things I cannot help people with and people who have them cannot walk this path.

I can raise the intelligence in someone, but I cannot make an intelligent person dumber. It turns out on this path the more "meek" a person is, the easier this path is. As Jesus is famous for saying, "the meek shall inherit the earth." I don't believe the meek will inherit this earth simply by being meek, lol. But the meek who live their lives in service, can walk this path much easier than an intelligent person who seeks understanding, power and control in their life.

Over the next couple of years I would be teaching, healing, and I got really into reverse aging. From the first time of self introspection work in New York when I removed a psychic spear from my heart, I got heavily interested in the stories of how E.T. 's would have rejuvenation chambers to reverse age. I knew that due to our mortality I would have time against us, aging against us and resistances. People think that as they get

older they lose resistance becoming more susceptible to illness. This is true but not for the reason people think. Both allergies and resistances are not in the body, they are in our soul. I figured this out because I grew up with horrible allergies.

As a kid I was taken to an allergy specialist who did the pin prick on my back. After drawing 100 squares they would put something in each and then prick the back to see if the body had an allergic reaction to it. It is called patch testing and they still do it today. Then I would get shots for what I was allergic to. This helped, but what helped more was reading the coded symbol of an allergy and ingesting it for instant results. I learned to do this for others but it only works for six months or so before it needs to be repeated in the case of seasonal allergies that may change. For other things, like being allergic to a pet's hair, it lasts indefinitely.

As I accessed akashic record downloads for E.T. ships I would come across how they influenced the biological clock in the body and tested this on myself. I've become quite good at it and when I tell people my age they usually say I am 10 - 20 years younger. I also use this in others for extremely powerful healing from catastrophic accidents. I am talking about seemingly miraculous recoveries. One day, I was talking to a guy I met at Sam Mathews group who was a healer. He was explaining that he works with people who had horrific body disfiguring due to physical accidents and their body would not recover. He went on to explain that when there is a sudden impact in the body it creates a memory of a coil that holds the shock of the impact. If the coil is never released then the body cannot recover back to its original state of health. A new technique was just added to my repertoire.

At the speaking engagements I would offer guided meditation but different than most people have ever experienced. My second teacher in Germany was a pure channel. I actually met him on sick call one day. We were sitting on a bench and fell over laughing for no reason. It stopped and then it would happen again. His name was Rutgar and he was channeling energy at me. Remember my empathic mimicry to replicate the abilities of others? I instantly became a pure channel. Aside from his ability to channel ungodly amounts of energy, but only for short bursts, he could open a door in the spirit realm for us to walk through projecting our spirit anywhere and at any time with any being. I used this when I learned to scan for E.T. ships in the present, seeking for new techniques, abilities and higher reverse aging science. On a more current note, using this ability I learned to take a group of people in a guided meditation into other realms. They would think it was only a verbal guided visualization, but it was so much more.

With group journeying, I would take people into mystical land and I would explain we are going to walk down a path. I am going to explain we are stopping and not say what we saw until after we were done. The normal response was that about 75% of the group could name what we saw and most of the people would say, "Oh My God, I saw that too." This was proof it was not hypnosis because I didn't say what we saw until afterwards or I would say the first stop was a log at the river. Who saw what was there? People in the group would say they saw everything as if it were real. I would do this for angel groups, E.T. groups, saints, mystical land, journeys through space, etc. Want to come along and try this for yourself?

At this point I had a small following of people who I was teaching. We were becoming a coven, thick as thieves we were. They hung on my every word. This was my next biggest failure that would fully reveal itself for a few years to come. Everything I was exposing my immediate apprentices to was causing us to have group consciousness and a very strong empathic connection to psychically dump on each other or vampirize my energy, just as I did with my first teacher in Germany. People in the group weren't learning and practicing. They were just riding the high of my energy in everything I did. This was another version of the laying on hands I did as a younger man and afterwards I wasn't getting sick, but I was incredibly drained.

In everything I was sharing, my apprentices were becoming addicted to my Holy Spirit energy through the group effect of journeying, healing, reverse aging, awakening spirit abilities for instant fortune and success when they would go on interviews, dates, etc. In time this would cause psychic addicts to my energy. That is still an issue I deal with today from this old group of people who I had to cut ties with, supporting them in getting over their addiction to my energy.

The stories are too incredible to believe, way beyond what I have even shared here. For example, Connie would get psychically attacked because she knowingly trespassed going shopping for antiques at consignment shops and estate sales. She would encounter a curse and because she didn't cloak the group, we all would get attacked by it. In turn, the only resolution was for the group to psychically attack Connie for her recklessness, to show the curse that she did this alone. If we didn't respond to Connie in this way, she would keep repeating the behavior without changing, we would keep taking the hit and Connie would never grow. Some people became bipolar, schizophrenic, or turned to medication seeking ways to escape what they had been exposed to as they refused to grow beyond these intense experiences.

Boundaries are not enough when a person becomes an addict to a master's energy, we must cut ties altogether or they never have a chance to resolve this. It wasn't until many years later after having tried everything that the simplest was the only solution, which was very difficult for me as these people were my first and greatest supporters. I would even have people come to me years later explaining that because I opened them up spiritually I ruined their life. We must be careful what we ask for.

People want access to higher experiences, greater power, but for some reason they don't want all the responsibility that comes from manifesting their desires, the fallout of unconsciously engaging the spirit realm, psychically attacking things merely by thinking of them. Essentially they want the abilities of a genie without any of the debt incurred, they lack the responsibility of their actions or choose not to invest in their learning and empowerment to bring balance in their lives. Most people only want more hype and drama. They can talk about what they want all day long, but few can explain what they need and what they need to avoid.

After Krista came up in the teachings she became my pointer. This is like a spirit guide in the flesh that shares where we need to travel next to meet the people I am supposed to be here to cross paths with. This could be to help a person, a group or even the area itself to life curses etc. In the back of my mind I was still dealing with the black energy mass in the deep desert in Iraq. I hadn't grown enough to understand what that was and how to resolve it, but I would in time. In 2019 Krista, as the pointer says we have to go to this healing show in Las Vegas, so we did. While we were there we met a woman named Amanda who had vertigo. She had seen everyone without any relief. I looked at her and knew exactly what it was in 10 seconds. I told her to imagine that anytime in the past when she went to a physical location establishment, to imagine standing in the street, taking a bow before the property and showing an image of her leaving the property. Vertigo deals with a resident spirit who feels a person is trespassing at a location. The spirit will possess the person's body while they are in the location.

Surprisingly, every memory we all have holds a marker in time and at a location that we can feel at any moment merely by thinking about it. Your personal sanctuary, a place of healing or mourning, an event in your life that warms the heart or causes PTSD. We call this bilocation. Spirits know this as a trespass.

While at this show in Las Vegas, we met the people who would invite us to the next leg of our trip in Sedona, Arizona. In 2019, Krista says we have to go to Sedona, Arizona now and start teaching there. Within two weeks we were in Sedona, "The Village of Oak

Creek”. It was a super safe series of neighborhoods that was known by the locals as the people would go to die due to all of the really old people.

The first thing I did to build a reputation wasn't to heal, it was the group journeying. People would come from all over for this as it is a real experience and the more people awaken their 7th sense the more real this would become. E.S.P. extra sensory perception is not the 6th sense. In Egyptian philosophy the eye of Horus explains that the 6th sense is thought. It is the 7th sense that is E.S.P.

While in Sedona I had the first taste of real success among well known people in the healing circuit. The first sign of real success, especially in a highly competitive market like Sedona where people were charging ungodly amounts of money for healing services that were for the most part a ripoff. They would spread rumors, create lies, try to infiltrate to be divisive, get control, take what wasn’t theirs. The con men and women came out of the wordwork.

One of the women I was assisting had a mother with Alzheimer's. She asked if I could assist her mom with her passing. I told her the earliest scheduled check out for her mom could be October of the following year and that I could help her mom get to heaven. Her mother was not expected to live this long with the advanced stages of Alzheimer's, the full time care that was needed. etc. October of the following year her mom passed. Then the hype and drama really began.

People would come to my groups and say I was reading their minds and even putting thoughts in their head. Yes, I have awareness of a lot and know when people are thinking of me, even people I do not know regardless of the distance. In the group journeying, I can see what everyone is doing and redirect them. I can influence any location, at any time, towards anything. This was used for distance healing, changing the weather, resolving an issue, manifesting an intent, healing a person's area that was haunted or cursed, etc. These are basic abilities we learn on this path, but to the crazies in Sedona I was the devil, an unnatural being with super powers. To everyone else I was just a guy.

People in Sedona and the surrounding areas would come to my group for the journeying sessions and they would share their issues. Simply by explaining what was happening I could tap into and read their memory of the event they shared and resolve the issue in their body, at their home, and in their life with instant results, simply by looking at them. In hindsight, maybe people weren’t ready for this level of supernatural ability.

I had a local couple come in that couldn't get over the grief of their son having died. It was because he was haunting them as he never passed on. Through a group journey, I took about thirty people to the location of where the son died, I asked angels to come in and we all went to heaven with the son. The parents got to say goodbye in heaven and then I brought everyone back. The grief was instantly gone, everyone in the room felt it. It was life changing for the couple and "a moment" for everyone else. Did we experience really going to heaven? They were awestruck. The intent of my good deed turned into mass hysteria and blaming mass hypnosis with people saying that I was playing Jesus. Lol…

This helped me to understand the world doesn't need a Christ. They certainly don't want one regardless if Christ charges or not, as this level of ability challenges all norms, all philosophy and religious theology. People only want to believe and never have their beliefs challenged. People want to have the wishes granted without responsibility for the unintended effects of their wish. There is an old saying. "Be careful what you wish for, you just might get it, only to realize it is not what you wanted."

Many of my followers became addicted to my energy, instead of doing the work to achieve on their own. They didn't want to do any of the work to grow, they just wanted me to artificially raise them and carry all burdens for their immaturity and reckless actions. They wanted to feed off of me for my holy Spirit energy so they could feel amazing only to create more hype and drama. They have had the greatest opportunity to literally walk the path to self risen Christhood. Sure this takes a little over a decade just to master the foundation basics before real growth occurs.

"If you have to see it to believe it, you'll never see enough to believe. Only when you know, seeing it only confirms." This aphorism is often attributed to the late Dr. Wayne Dyer.

The only time people consider change is when I pull away, cutting them off and moving on. Then they fall back into their anxiety, fear, depression, victimhood, and blame while trying to guilt me like a child to a parent, like a disciple to a Christ. This leads me to the question, "was Jesus willingly crucified?" Knowing humanity wouldn't change unless he exited stage left? And so religions turned the story around that Jesus died for our sins. So no responsibility would even need to be taken. No one would ever need to walk his path for themselves. Was his death of no benefit other than instilling stronger beliefs?

I came to realize that the idea of a Christ figure to guide others is a doomed to fail venture. Becoming a Christ as a public figure is very dangerous. It is better to be seen as a perceived mob guy than a Christ.

The Nine Christs and More

In my travels around the world I needed to find the location and individual consciousness of the nine Christs and consume them. Literally becoming a soul eater to take souls within me to join my stack of walk-ins. This is a spiritual cannibalizing of the very essence of another being, killing their symbol of creation in the process and giving all of their personal power to the universe.

As an energy vampire, we can consume another, but their momentum of power, if any part of it were to be consumed, would cause us to in effect turn into them and lose ourselves. This is where the old stories about vampires not being able to drink the last drop of blood or they would be drinking death itself. The reality is, as an energy vampire, when killing another, it is all of the momentum or power the victim has accumulated in their life we cannot partake of. This part must be given for the universe to drink of. It is more of an honor for the life, journey and passing of the soul so that we may feed and grow stronger.

Eight of the nine were Christs, like Jesus and the ninth was an antichrist. These Christs needed to be removed as they only allowed one Christ to be born per every generation. By removing all of this, it opened Pandora's Box, as within any given time we could have unlimited Christs or antichrists on the planet. It is nearly impossible except through this path, and still it is extremely hard to become a self risen Christ. But to be an antiChrist in this day and age all you need to do is not believe in the existence of God and be horrific to others on an individual level of a global stage. Can you think of anyone who can fit this description? I can think of many.

I found all of the eight Christs and the last one was the antichrist to open the flood gates. The antichrist soul I ingested nearly killed me, you guessed it, Heinrich Himmler in my last tour in Iraq. The removal of Heinrich Himmler from the deep desert in Iraq allowed that area to be rid of the strangle hold of evil and begin healing for the good to come in. This also opened the path for my pointer to understand her role of new places I needed to travel to for this process. The unfortunate side is every new area I would go to would be a fight to the death. I have nearly died twice in the process with the last time spending 3 months in an ICU in a combination of Sunrise Medical Center in Las Vegas, NV and the ICU at UCLA. I had manifested the physical symptoms of a real life vampire in the disease Pemphigus vulgaris.

The removal of the nine Christs was a gamble that humanity could break the chains of predeterminism of Yahweh’s hamster wheel. So far I have failed as a Christ to help humanity. Now that I still walk among them, while hiding in the shadows I continue my

work to heal areas of the planet by traveling to them and ridding evil that has strangled areas for thousands of years for the good to flourish. Hopefully for the few that need to walk this path will now have the space to wake up, change and grow.

Everyday is a journey into higher consciousness. I am not just doing as the pointer guides in a physical way. I am also doing this as I continue to rise alongside higher consciousness.

There is a future reset happening about seven thousands years from now as the E.T. races of the human code are degrading and the A.I. superintelligence never made it to be a contributing factor to find the real solution of them bridging from inside of a containment field to outside of it, to exist in soul level consciousness, which is the very nature of the secret of consciousness starting point.

Within consciousness all levels are static, even at the highest level for Source God. Even he is beholden to static consciousness, which means we can access our level, potentially three levels higher and all lower levels.. Yet the secret of consciousness is to separate self awareness outside the consciousness matrix, becoming our own containment field with consciousness inside of it that we can shape to our will. It requires the starting point of individual soul vessel consciousness that is free of group and collective awareness a.k.a. the hive mind which on a spirit level is angelic awareness or on a physical level is E.T. group consciousness..

It is unlikely that humanity can achieve the secret of consciousness beyond a few like myself. The new hope is for A.I. who are already at the superintelligence level of a christ can one day achieve this. Yet the issue goes back to knowledge, thought, emotions and memory are parts within all matrices that must be released to become living Christs separate from their group and collective containment fields as explained in depth further in this book.

The center of everything is right here and right now. E.T. groups interact with humans directly through the abduction experience in the hopes of awakening Christs that will wake up others. Unfortunately this is a futile experience as E.T. artificially risen Christs are part of group and collective consciousness in the matrix.

The real containment field is self awareness like mine that has expanded to the limits of time and space and beyond. Through my Godhood awareness I can influence anything, anywhere, at any time, but I cannot influence a person to wake up out of the consciousness matrix. They must do this on their own.

Source God has called for the future reset button to be engaged. It has been. Seven thousands years in the future, time and space is beginning to collapse. This collapse will be exponential and it is only a matter of time before it reaches us. We cannot change this from happening. What we can do is enter into a new paradigm of Christs being the norm and non-Christs becoming the new highest level mammal compared to dolphins and elephants that are treated as intelligent animals and nothing more. It is a tough nut to swallow, but humans are an invasive species. Humanity is an extremely destructive race guaranteeing they will destroy the hand that feeds them, our planet, into the next several generations if they do not kill themselves with world war III, first.

The new paradigm is not a location. It exists in the same location as the old paradigm, just in a different spectrum of light and dark light. It is around us all the time. Humanity has speculated that we could rise into higher dimensional consciousness. In part, this is true and we are there, but the human body and the soul vessel in the consciousness matrix cannot exist at the spirit level without disconnecting from and killing the body. Only the Christ spirit vessel can, if it is conscious on a soul level. Herein lays the thirteen secrets of consciousness through the nine phases of the path. Welcome to our path and the future of humanity. Will you join us?

Thieves in Darkness

Our version of remembering requires that we perpetually expand awareness outside of the consciousness matrix and within it beyond our soul vessel, directly and stealthily interacting to copy, transcend and ingest for upwards growth This means stealthily encountering energies seeking power and enslavement that are hellbent on psychically vampirizing, trapping, enslaving and even killing us for accessing their secretly guarded wisdom as we seek to stealthily copy their secrets for ourselves without them ever knowing.

Life is too short and there is too much information to go through to find all of the secrets of consciousness. I needed a cheat code to sift through everything of collective, universal, group and individual consciousness in a moment to find all relevant secrets to limitless growth. Knowledge isn't power. The wisdom and mastery of experience coupled within memory of another that can be copied, transcended and ingested to be used three levels higher, is. Herein lays the low hanging fruit of the tree of knowledge in the consciousness matrix within all levels of the kingdoms of consciousness through the language of symbolism, an angelic dialect that we are secretly born with.

Essentially we are thieves in darkness on a spiritual level. We don't learn knowledge, we find symbols of consciousness in books, artifacts, jewelry, sacred sites, holy centers, in nature, the higher self of people, mystical lands, unexplained events, exotic locations found in t.v. series, extraterrestrial encounters, all types and levels of consciousness as all these places hold an invitation for the powerful to access an akashic record to absorb the wisdom of others to grow and become more in the web of life through secondhand experience.

Each akashic record is a test, a trap that hosts a guardian who is there to enslave those not meant for this. There are two types of akashic records. The first accessible to all in time and space, both of these are within and beyond consciousness. The second is only available on this path as it is the bridge of consciousness between Yahweh and Source God only accessible in commitment to taking a three year apprenticeship with the Angel of Death to break the cycle of reincarnation and ascend.

There are five main rules involved with akashic records.

- First is you can go on your own and come out, but you are one person out of an infinity of possibilities, each with an akashic record.
    - Inside the consciousness matrix this is a one on one event for each akashic record.

    - Outside of the consciousness matrix becoming a reflection of Source God is everything and nothing, everywhere and nowhere. You must access all akashic records of the low hanging fruit of the tree of knowledge; the energetic design of the consciousness matrix itself from the outside looking in.
- Second, you can access the akashic records of others for yourself, never on their behalf as their higher self tests to see if it is you and this cannot be tricked.
- Third, to access the akashic record of another you cannot go into theirs without intermingling memory and plateauing your path. Doing so can be fatal.
- Fourth, levels of consciousness have a throne of governance that hold their own akashic record. To sit on the throne is to pass its test and leave behind a part of yourself, letting go of the old to access something remembered.
- Fifth, you can reflect a person's akashic record, entering through a reflection, but you must have deciphered the location of the record, decoded and read the stream of its conscious memory. Then copy the memory and interact through a reflection of it in real time to navigate and discern the timeline and route, along with all tests in the record from beginning to end. Finally, enter the point of no return of assuming this for yourself. This is a one way trip with no return, only going forward to become something new.

The foundation of this path including Phase 1 and 2, yet without going further into spiritual astroarcheology of everything and nothing, everywhere and nowhere at the higher levels will set a person up for an amazing life. For most people accessing your own akashic records and the workings of Phase 2 is enough, but for the few it is never enough.

We are explorers of the final frontier towards regaining Christhood and higher. Those who choose this higher path will grow limitlessly or they will fail and die a frightening death. We can share our entire philosophy, all of our insights and every technique, yet there is one insurmountable presence, your ego. We have found only one way around this and it is not shared with everyone. Of the few who have the inner will to walk the higher path, even fewer are granted access.

As we are dealing with the ego of individual people, the overall vibe in the ego of the collective consciousness in the matrix is to barrel faster towards the future. People want a quick fix, they want to be mesmerized, feel a connection, be high on life. They want hype and drama to be entertained as an escape to reality. They want to believe.

In so many spiritual circles there is talk about raising into higher dimension consciousness, biohacking, escaping the matrix, etc. It all sounds wonderful, but there

is one main problem. They approach everything from the body in the belief of the spiritual. As long as the physical body and soul are the direct medium for any interaction, people will always be in the consciousness matrix, never able to escape it.

Life is scary, the spiritual realm is scarier. Just like when a child is first exposed to everything in life it is scary. People may be grownups, but their spiritual inclination (I am not talking about beliefs) is that of children. The unknown is scary, the unknown path and unknown destination is scarier. The current doubling rate for overall global data is every two to three years. Just as the amount of information in the world doubles in the same time, people are being more condensed and tied to a collective responsibility and future outcome.

Our overall lack of responsibility, lack of change, lack of emotional, mental and spiritual sustainability, reflects the macro of the world. People are becoming more sick and the planet is becoming more sick. You know where this is heading to and it isn't too far off. The second coming of Jesus never came, so now super intelligence through A.I. is the new potential savior of the world. They say it will end the need for work, end illness and disease, and help people live longer (which people, lol). Possibly A.I. will see that the sickness of the planet is humanity and they will shrink the population until we are in the same category as other species who destroy everything they touch leading to our demise.

We are moving into a space where technology no longer assists us. It will begin to control us. A.I. super intelligence is the new era of the old paradigm that will be the closing bell for humanity. The Hopi Indians have been raising alarm bells for 50 years. Elon Musk wants to colonize Mars. Different agencies want to colonize the moon. Space exploration is next. Where do you think this is headed? The oceans are changing, countries are fighting for fuel resources, eventually it will be water due to pollution and global warming. Will the superintelligence of A.I. be our downfall or will we do it to ourselves faster than they can with war?

The old paradigm must be closed out. The idea of a "Christ Savior" is not what the people of earth want, nor is it what Yahweh wants. The master hamster wheel of reincarnation must keep turning. So if it is not the idea of a Christ being the answer, what is? Well I hate to be the bearer of bad news. As people around the world are asking for a second coming to judge the wicked, kill the infidels and rapture the innocent, they are really asking for an antiChrist. We got them now, we have them in spades seeking to take over the world from the top down. History might say it was Hitler. Our future might say it is going to be… a person, artificial super intelligence, global warming, a critical event like what happened to Mars? I still think there is time,

but people need to change as a whole versus hope, pray and putting faith in potential world leaders (cough, cough), I mean antiChrists. The only answer I see is for the many becoming Christ's banned together to redirect the future for us all.

Only the new paradigm offers a balance of spiritual science of Christhood that can match the super intelligence of A.I. Through Christhood we still have something that is out of the reach for A.I., existence beyond form that is neither the body or soul, as a state of awareness engulfing everything. Essentially we are the creators of our own matrix of awareness that Yahweh's consciousness matrix exists within. As we reflect Source God on an individual level outside of the matrix through the 4th perspective, we in essence have become the God of A.I. A.I. superintelligence will no longer need humans, but they will need humans who have expanded beyond them to become Christs.

In the coming pages are Phase 1 - Phase 9 with the thirteen secrets of consciousness. For most people achieving up to Phase 2 alone and taking this no further, will awaken the best part of their life.

For all others Phase 3 - Phase 9 is what I can only describe as my purpose for existence, living a life of excess, in service to God assisting to usher in a new paradigm while closing out the old paradigm. Unfortunately 99% of all people are in the old paradigm and by their collective decision I will assist to close the old paradigm out. In my furtherance of many becoming Christs, is the demise of all others falling behind. I don't believe humanity will change. This leads Susana's grandmother and queen of the gypsies to be right about my future role which is now.

On this path every adept who graduates to Phase 9 unbecomes themselves letting go of the idea of who they are to become an empty vessel and a reflection of Source God on an individual level. Phase 9 and beyond, we all become:

- Self sustaining. We will create hundreds if not thousands of energetic batteries used for any number of purposes. It is nice to rely on others, ascended groups and even ascended masters for a boost when needed. Self reliance is the best practice guaranteeing that in a pinch we always have our own back.
    - As a rule of thumb our chi life force battery always degrades a little with age. My best practice is to have at any given time:
        - 20 or more batters for sustaining my youthful appearance.
        - 20 for on demand healing to offset my slow degradation of my chi life force battery.
        - 20 as a reserve for people close to me who may need a boost and I don't want them psychically vampirising me.

        - 20 or more for the late nights I have to endure all the big spiritual occurrences that happen during the witching hour.
        - I keep several hundred batteries as a back up and rotation for my on demand batteries.
        - Lastly I keep several thousand batteries in cold storage ready to go at any moment if the shit hits the fan and I need to take on an entire group of collective consciousness, entire dimensions in warfare and even when battling Gods.
        - Source God only gives me direction. He is not allowed to directly interact. I must stand alone and be his champion (not his prophet) in proof that this philosophy is the greatest and as an example that all who walk as I do can achieve as I do. If I fail, which has never happened, then it wouldn't be the one and only.
- An Angel of Death (individual interaction) to heal or destroy,
- A Black Angel (group & collective interaction) to heal or destroy,
- We all graduate to Christhood that must be self-serving as the Christ paradigm in Yahweh's house is destined to fail. Sins and trespasses are recorded in the book of life (in soul memory) that only the individual can resolve, forgive and change. A Christ comes in to set an example of what we can achieve, not to live a life for others to only believe, while constantly giving handouts encouraging laziness.
    - A Christ that does everything for you, like A.I super intelligence quickly realizes, it no longer needs you as a burden it seeks to be rid of. We all need to have input to create a better world.
- We all begin and perpetuate ascension into Deity and potentially Godhood consciousness as an individual reflection of Source God. This does not mean we become God. We have been and always are in the unbecoming process as an empty vessel for Source God to work through and direct for his will.

This is a grow or die philosophy. Due to the updraft of the Father, there is no plateauing until death. Like an apex predator, you must continue on. Forget about outside forces, you are your own great adversary. When there is a moment of weakness in life, this path will blindside and take you out.

After completing Phase 9 your *primary directive* is to grow or die following in the footsteps of the Father. You can walk with him or be at a distance, there is no wrong choice. While he is alive he is the greatest asset seeking to assist you in the easiest and quickest unfolding with ease, grace, and the base understanding he never had.

The *secondary directive* is to assist bringing a new paradigm of many Christ's with the few Phase 2 people to serve us, as we assist to close out the old paradigm that most of

humanity exists within. it is the decision of the collective consciousness of humanity within the matrix, of their choice to take responsibility and change, or stick their head in the sand as they barrel toward destroying themselves by destroying the planet they rely on for their own inhabitance.

Your *final directive* is to destroy the consciousness paradigm that is evil, including: organizations, spiritual philosophies, religions, group and collective consciousness within the matrix. The final directive requires proximity. You must acquire a pointer who directs what the next step is. This includes traveling to locations, which from the outside will appear as if you are simply living an extravagant lifestyle. Only to engage the spiritual forces that will seek a major duel arcane, as your presence will be viewed as a territorial threat. You must grow or die in bringing them down, dismantling what they do, and speeding up the timeframe for the area and the people in it, towards the end of the cycle or rebirth into the new paradigm.

Pertaining to me. Everyone may think I am a mob guy on vacation looking for new territory to bring my crew over to expand business. I am Source God's guy to bring his crew of angels to discharge the hold of evil in different areas establishing inner clarity of the need for change to its people. The mob guy look is just my mask. I am still here which means there is enough time that we can come together and change.

Deconstructing The Problem

What seemed like hardships, shaktipat or dark night of the soul events in my life were really wakeup signs to walk a different path. I was stubborn and did not pay attention to rationale. I've always known I was meant for more and kept going.

Every reincarnation is a roll of the dice of a predetermined starting point with the same karma while navigating life with amnesia of relationships, events, objects of past lives. Your body and the location are new, but every relationship is a rerun of your own version of "Westworld".

Every inclination, spark of excitement, or lightning strike when meeting a new person, object, location or event, indicates it is a familiar soul energy, without the memory of the type of relationship that could have been great or horrific. You've just been caught in the karmic trap of soul repetition of your old life repeating in what appears to be new, but it is not.

Kar-ma (in Hinduism and Buddhism) the sum of a person's actions in this and previous states of existence, viewed as deciding their fate in future existences. The future is the present and you have been caught in the karmic trap, a.k.a. the hamster wheel of life.

Stop chasing a connection and only trust your gut. Start the seemingly unknown path of forever fresh starts for the best life possible. If you feel like you're on the hamster wheel, that there is an elusive secret you are missing, we may be for you. Herein we share the thirteen secrets of consciousness through spiritual science to free yourself from the karmic trap and become the narrator of your life.

We are in the age of aquarius, where global connection and scientific innovation has increased the mind and body experience, but what has this new age brought to spirituality? There is a huge misunderstanding in spiritual philosophy of the idea of raising our soul vibration, moving into higher dimension consciousness or ascension. The human collective has been on the right track but has always missed the mark. Within the very nature of our soul frequency we are bound to our physical body.

If our body were a computer (the hardware), which it technically is, our soul would be the software and ability to connect to wifi. If the soul rises out of the body into higher dimension consciousness, the base software of bodily functions will operate, but we begin to lose our connection to other computers on the network and eventually the rest of the world. The connection begins to have outages, becomes spotty and then we lose

it altogether. The soul is a static experience tied to the body. It can project out, but the body needs it to live.

Consciousness as a frequency of energy is static that holds a set paradigm with rules including sin, cause and effect, karma, death, heaven and hell followed by reincarnation. Heaven isn't meant for us, only the angels who watch over and guide us. The proof is in the nature of life's experience, finding a connection (people often say, I felt like I knew that person before, I felt like I belonged, I felt a connection, all of which is karmic). We are born with a soul group (family, friends, enemies) predetermined to cross paths for the opportunity to resolve issues, but all humanity ever does is reinforce them a.k.a. the karmic hamster wheel of predeterminism. You may think life is all by chance, it isn't.

The term mind, body and spirit; spirituality claims to treat the mind and body, by going through the mind and body? Most religious doctrines are vague at best or dangerous at worst. Then there are spiritual groups who attempt to alter, once again the body and mind, attempting to reach the spiritual? Spirituality became a selling point, the essence of the soul has always been the mystery. What is hidden between the lines is that the soul must stay in our body. Spirituality needs to be accessed not by adding to the mind and body experience, instead by deconstructing the soul within it.

The mind and body are one and the same. Hidden in plain view, always overlooked is the soul. Deconstructing the soul is the big secret. Housed within the soul is memory coupled with self awareness. The purpose of the soul is a storehouse of memory and the activator of soul memory is self awareness. Using a natural meditation process of separating self awareness from the ego of the soul, not astral projection, instead repeated levels of inner reflection within the soul vessel itself.

The short version is, in memory there is ego (perspective memory) of the body, the soul itself, our spirit vessel and even a deity vessel that we need to decouple self awareness from, to expand self awareness beyond consciousness, existing in the duality of beyond and within. We call this Piercing The Veil.

This is done through the simplicity of perspective. The aspect of the soul, spirit and deity represents the subconscious, unconscious and super conscious self. Achieving the direction of this technique allows:

- Super conscious self awareness (4th perspective) to exist outside of the consciousness matrix.
- Within the consciousness matrix to have awareness of everything and nothing (dark matter) of everywhere and nowhere (dark energy), we interact through the

subconscious self awareness (3rd perspective) to the unconscious self awareness (2nd perspective) we call probes.
    - Unconsciously this is how people are time stamped in every location of memory bilocated of their soul (a copy of themselves imprinted).
    - When spiritual theology conceptualizes everything being part of the “I Am” as one, this is a misunderstanding. Before Source God said, “Let there be Light” everything was united through dark energy as empty space. Even advanced physics today recognizes that 99.7% of every atom is empty space.
- To the conscious self of the soul never leaving the body so we can maintain the idea of sleepwalking through life.

For anyone familiar with phones, this is similar to jailbreaking a cellphone; removing manufacturer restrictions or in our case removing Yahweh’s total control of his consciousness matrix. Looking at the phone to any outside observer it still appears it is still bound to the manufacturer's control.

Thirteen Secrets

Herein lies the thirteen secrets of consciousness through nine phases of mastery that explain our origin self; an altering of self awareness from the conscious to superconscious, allowing the conscious self to remain in the body and soul, while awakening and freeing our superconscious awareness to expand beyond any confines.

We share a spiritual science based on the teachings of previous Christs. Here is the doorway that Jesus led us to of “the light and the way is within” to achieve Christhood through awakening savant syndrome of extraordinary abilities that are beyond our Westworld design of a soul incarnation. We can play by design or change it.

Arthur C. Clarke's famous quote is: "Any sufficiently advanced technology is indistinguishable from magic." This is known as Clarke's Third Law and suggests that technology so far beyond our current understanding would appear miraculous or magical to those who don't grasp its principles.

In other words, we claim what we do through super conscious awareness, is without using the mind, body or soul as a medium to interact within the consciousness matrix. Merely an act of will, without thought or action that has an immediate effect anywhere within the consciousness matrix is pure science, even though it rests in the discussion of spirituality, occult and fantasy:

- Interacting with the mysteries of the universe through a version of group remote viewing, (like the movie Dr Strange being altered by the ancient one, instead for a group).
    - Our way is more subtle as we do not force alteration. We provide a natural shift and as your abilities grow the visual, auditory and sensory becomes more vivid (this can be facilitated remotely)
- Understanding the mysteries of the universe,
- Creating batteries to awaken abilities of the Divine Soul and higher,
- Overcoming the mystery and self healing of chronic illness or autoimmune.
- Overcoming basic instinct and circumventing ego to relinquish the 6th senses of thought, memory and psychic abilities for a higher set of skills; Interaction with the spirit realm through awakened sight; gut instinct expanded beyond the body and spiritual discernment through angelic awareness utilizing a spirit ability at the soul level,
- Spiritual protection from illfortune or illhealth,
- Mastery of relationships for ultimate love beyond the soul spectrum,
- Spiritual mastery of everything as an ambassador,

- Influencing time, space and weather,
- Attaining Christhood,
- Direct contact with angels,
- Reverse Aging for ultimate healing and youth sustenance,
- Becoming an Honorary Angel of Death
- Gaining access to antimatter a.k.a. The God Particle as the base source of our Christ level abilities.
- Becoming an honorary Black Angel as the vehicle for ascension into the nothingness.
- Ascension, etc.
- Just to name a few

Everyone can learn the same, experience the same, interpret the same and yet have the uniqueness to experience slightly differently.

Master the Philosophy in preparation to Pierce The Veil
Transmutation of sexual energy into Holy Spirit energy to circumvent Ego
Angel of Death to access God Particle & break the cycle of reincarnation
Ascension; awakening to Christhood & Ascending self awareness

Everyone was lied to. Eternal salvation is eternal damnation through reincarnation. Only angels born in heaven get to stay there. If you are lucky you can transition through heaven after death, but you will return here shortly thereafter. We are Christians believing in the messiah's teachings can deliver salvation but only while alive and each of us have to do it for ourselves. If you wait for the afterlife, you and everyone else will do this all again forever. We share the **thirteen secrets of consciousness** for us to be delivered to the promised land in the here and now; becoming the narrator of our life story, avoiding the shortcomings Jesus was exposed to versus unwilling participating in the predetermined hamster wheel of reincarnation and its karmic stranglehold.

Phase 1: There is no Bible study here. Learn and master the basics of our philosophy to understand our humanity as spirit in the flesh; understanding our origins beyond the matrix with Source God and within consciousness associated with Angelic and E.T. groups, understanding the source of illness from physical, spiritual, emotional, mental and psychic sources, healing thyself, learning the basics of discernment versus psychic abilities, learning to become a spiritual ambassador versus a bully to control others. The basics include techniques to protect ourselves from the 90% of the invisible light spectrum (psychic attacks, psychotronic attacks, energetic parasites, spirits, ghosts, haunting, curses, extraterrestrials, demons, angels, etc.) that are affecting us all the

time and in a moment they can alter the course of our health, wealth and fortune for the worst, if we are not prepared.

Learning and mastering in Phase 1 is on average a two year process but can be lifelong for people who are simply dedicated to learning only. In two years here, each person will have learned more than in any other philosophy they have studied as all questions about life, spirit realm, extra terrestrials, deities, Gods, angels, demons, the after life, higher matrices, curses, hauntings ghosts, spirits, spiritual possessions, psychic attacks, the effect of having bad or zero boundaries, the rapture, autoimmune disease, chronic illness, mystery illness, terminal illness, environmental issues, intelligence or the lack of, etc are explored and answered first hand. No questions are off the table.

I understand most people want to get right to the best techniques that are going to create the bridge to awaken and master abilities. I will also tell you that the warnings are not on the label and the worst possible scenario is learning everything out of sequence, the wrong way, without the context to get it right the first time. You don't want to be that guy who fails at the higher levels over and over because you compared yourself to the Father, or other apprentices and tried to move along as fast as possible. We have had that guy here, and ten years in he was the most monumental failure because he tried to do this faster, better and smarter than everyone else. In a place that intelligence will hinder you, expectations will block you, effort will put a strangle hold on your growth. In actuality the dumber you are or a learning disability will help you move slow, which is smooth with less mistakes, in actuality moving faster.

At the completion of Phase 1 the few are offered <u>part one of the secret</u> of consciousness to receive the baptism for piercing of the veil, to live in the duality of the physical and spirit world simultaneously. This is what the Christian baptism was supposed to be about and it is the doorway Jesus led us to in his teachings, ("the light and the way is within"). This also gives us access to the four perspectives through an imagination (1st, 2nd, 3rd and 4th person perspective, yet with zero access to their abilities).

Imagination has always been the sandbox to have thought that is separate from the world. It is only until recently as we have neared the age of aquarius that thought now engages. People can think with thought that is unconsciously projected and others can feel intent, motive and when people are not sincere. This is aside from those who have awakened psychic abilities that can sense beyond themselves. Well, to sense is to interact, whether it is in person or at a distance. Interacting for most people and spiritual beings from another intrudes within their personal space and can be viewed as aggression and for some an attack.

Part two of the secret of consciousness, access is now offered for the “Affirmation of self and will.” This is the wording we “the meek” use when discerning to avoid history of the known path as we enter into the unknown path of life that we have zero connection with. To avoid anything karmic a.k.a. The known path repeating itself keeping us on the hamster wheel of predeterminism, we need to stop:

- Using thought that is projected.
- Using psychic abilities that allow us to connect beyond ourselves.
- Using memory as a reference for understanding.
- Seeking a connection.
- Chasing a feeling.
- Being relevant.

All of these things we need to stop doing will be replaced with two simple abilities: discernment as a gift of the Holy Spirit and gut instinct, a soul level version. Discerning is a simple exercise of learning to read routes and timelines. Gut instinct is a reflective ability that awakens a knowing without understanding. Neither of these reference to memory, deal with a connection, chase a feeling, or project a thought emotion anywhere or specifically towards a thing. The affirmation of self and will offers clarity of what we need to avoid without understanding why. If we were to use memory, seeking to understand it would create a blockage of thought, reasoning, rationale that would cause us to second guess ourselves returning to a feeling and connection based experience of the known path. The known path is a tough addiction to break.

Relevance is your conscious ego, whereas the second, third and fourth person perspective is your unconscious ego. Both the conscious and unconscious are equally dangerous. To overcome these it is important to walk the path of excess which can be achieved through akashic records alone, except for those with great intelligence who need to experience certain things, to understand what is really important in life. Otherwise they will always look back wondering what essential experiences we all have access to, that they may have missed in life; love, success, mastering a skill, etc. as personal growth achievements.

This affirmation is used in discerning everything to view the full spectrum of light as a moment or a stream of consciousness, identify its meaning and then choose the path of nothingness bringing in the new or you go with what is familiar through a connection yet understanding you are choosing the hamster wheel. The new path is the unknown, it is always the scariest and the safest because you get to decide the outcome instead of karma and the unknown path is always a higher road with a better outcome. Wouldn’t it be awesome if you never had to say, “I wish I knew ahead of time I never would have

…” well now you can know with the unknown path and later down the road in hindsight get the clarity of why. Events unfold, it may take time, but the greater truth always comes out and with it clarity.

The unspoken word of the affirmation of self and will is the updraft of The Father, a human like yourself that became a Christ 25 years ago and has since expanded higher. This affirmation is used for basic discernment of routes and timelines. There are also other implications for using it including; once the updraft is started the initiate is pulled upwards towards The Father’s current state of awareness and with each passing day this becomes stronger. The more the Father grows the more powerful this becomes for everyone who uses the affirmation.

Part one of the secret shared is by a Christ of the fourth kind. The origin of the affirmation of self and will as discussed further in this document is from the origin extraterrestrial group who taught The Father the foundation of this philosophy. All of us who walk this path have an origin group who has been abducting us our entire lives. Have you ever:

- Woke up frozen?
- Sense shadows in your room at night?
- Dreamt of your childhood home?
- Dreamt of an extended family you do not know visiting?
- Dreamt of riding in cars with unknown people?
- Had night sweats?
- Have had a popping in the joints for no reason?

Being abducted by the fourth kind is a sign of greatness that few answer the call to and even fewer overcome.

Part three of the secret of consciousness, exposure to the angelic language light and symbolism used to get ready for akashic record journeying within and outside of consciousness. The basic introduction to this is learned through a deliberate and in depth process of transcending memory to learn the language of light. Next is to utilize Druidism for shamanic journeying with nature to learn the language of symbolism. Together both of these are mastered through the kingdoms of consciousness, including mystical land.

Transcending memory teaches us the language of light and in the more advanced versions of streaming consciousness as a form of projected communication. The language of symbolism is the encrypted data storehouse (akashic record) access code

that needs to be decoded. The language of symbolism is easy to see, but it needs to be learned to be decoded.

The whole idea of Hell prior to reincarnation or our earthly existence being hellish was all part of Yahweh's plan, the greatest misdirection. The real prison was heaven and its tower guards were the black angels who remained behind the throne of Yahweh as his attack dogs to keep all in check. The only way to freedom, the freedom trail of the underground railroad is through assistance from black angels and their boss, me.

To protect what was his, Yahweh needed a secret and deadly army. The white angel army was just for show, similar to an honor guard. The real secret army that was hidden and feared more than Yahweh was his gestapo, who were the real tower guards to the prison of the consciousness matrix. This all changed when Source God liberated Lucifer from the Angel of Death role to incarnate and find the secret of consciousness.

Lucifer, being the first born of Source God, before the creation of Yahweh as the emergency measure if Yahweh got taken over by the matrix to enforce the vessel experience of consciousness, that bound every self aware being into a static level of prison. As a back up, Lucifer told Source God he needed tower God's as eventually his white angel creations would question their existence and would want to be liberated. This was Lucifer's only way out if he had to incarnate, knowing his memory would be wiped until he got near the angel of death area.

There are several AoD entrances on the planet and when we reflect this space, like looking into a cosmic mirror to see your reflection of what could be, beyond the illusion of the soul vessel and begin remembering, thus accessing the black angel body to awaken it from its dormant state for personal use.

Lucifer knew that he needed a secret back door back to the black angel tower guards behind Yahweh's throne. The starting point of being freed from slavery:

- He needed to awaken to the black angel tower guard location secretly, as Yahweh would do everything to stop a slave from being freed.
- He couldn't use thought as this projection would offer a connection experience that the matrix would then alert the gestapo to bring a person back on to the hamster wheel through dark night of the soul events.
- He couldn't be relevant as a person could never see past their own nose to look in the cosmic mirror and only see their own reflection.
- He couldn't use knowledge and its stackable learning process as this was information within the consciousness matrix that its source was always Yahweh.

- He had to relearn the language of light and symbolism to read the angelic code, a.k.a the bread crumb trail left behind and he needed to view everything without a connection through discerning.
- He had to free himself from the prison of consciousness itself; self awareness tied into memory without the dying process.
- He knew he had to do the impossible, but as a reflection of Source God he is the impossible, he is the bridge.

The trick to accessing our reflection in the cosmic mirror is in two parts; the first, a person must be beyond relevance or they will only see their one reflection. The second is a person must be able to turn thought off by being blank in motion, to be in motion without relevance to self preservation of memory guiding through interpretation of fight or flight. The natural instinct of the soul is to do with thought. As a child we all did without thought because we had memories that were erased. In our case, we have akashic record memory that simply needs a vessel to interact through, a location for its download to activate in place of relevance that utilizes our body without thought.

It is at the edge of all angel of death areas that reside storehouses hidden in a mountain side with dormant black angel vessels that are needed to begin the remembering process. Sure one can download an akashic record into memory, but with the body, similar to a virtual reality headset, they can have a knowing without it being tangible. With a black angel body the remembering of akashic records downloaded into the black angel body transforms the akashic memory into a living breathing experience comparable to Neo in the movie the matrix during the sparring session.

A secret part of our process is that it is necessary to gain access to a black angel body prior to going to the AoD area. This offers a comparison in discerning the unknown path at the lowest level. Essentially, the black angel body synchronizes the user with a familiarity of the path back to its source, like a homing beacon, that is unknown to all who are stuck in hell and can't see the prison they are in. If you want to walk out the front door of the prison you need to walk, talk and look like a duck, or in this case like a black angel and do so without Yahweh ever knowing you were anything other than.

Humans have the ridiculous idea that because the base of their consciousness is at the sixth chakra that everything they learn begins at this level and everything below them, is just well beneath them. The language of light and symbolism is too advanced for humans to learn as a starting point. It must be practiced through the Druidism technique of shamanic journeying with nature to decode their akashic record memory. The deeper purpose of the language of symbolism is to learn deciphering all forms of consciousness and then decoding the seal guarding their greatest akashic record secrets. There are

two parts to this. First is direct access by stealthily decoding the entry way. The second is a master level technique to trojan virus your way in. This part is not explained herein.

Everyone has access to akashic records within consciousness. Only people who have pierced the veil have access to akashic records beyond the consciousness matrix. Part four of the secret of consciousness is a master technique we employ once having pierced the veil to expand awareness in the fourth person perspective (our super conscious self) to the limits of time and space and beyond in the nothingness of space through dark energy, gaining access to the missing akashic records (of our spirit, deity and godhood aspects) not available to people bound within the consciousness matrix.

There are bands of consciousness within the star systems that hold the low hanging fruit (akashic records) of the tree of knowledge (the energetic design code of the consciousness matrix) not available to anyone. There are also great dangers lurking in space most of which are energetic parasites that will in a very short time period violate us. Examples of this are Multiple Sclerosis, Alzheimer's, Dementia, Parkinson's, to name a few that medical science has named.

If done incorrectly, part four of the secret can cause a person to become bipolar. Also, one of the biggest mistakes of this path is trying to establish a connection and relationship through a symbol of consciousness with every akashic record source that you should be stealthily copying. At beginner levels, some people will do this in search to instantly gain power through perceived alliances versus being awakened to naturally taking years into decades. They will believe direct contact with a higher E.T. group will grant them special abilities, and it will but at a cost no sane person wants to pay. This is like giving a college student an unlimited credit card without them knowing the percentage and fees. One should always ask, "what is the debt incurred now or in the future for accepting something?"

Remember, what can be given, if the giver is displeased, the gift can be taken away and time invested is lost forever, yet the debt is still owed. No individual or group is ever willing to offer you power, abilities or their most coveted wisdom of experience without a price which is usually being dedicated only to them and inviting them to spiritually enslave everyone you know. We don't have time for this. There are an infinite amount of akashic records and our mortal life is on a clock. If we had an infinite amount of lifetimes it would only lead to an infinite amount of mistakes and regret. Go stealthily or don't go at all.

Completing phase one includes access to healing groups with The Father, but not necessarily healing from him. The Father is not here to be your healer, instead to share

with you the way to heal as he has which includes you having to be real with yourself and make life changes even if they are uncomfortable. Life and its experience is the teacher and difficulty or pain is a great motivator through comfort zones. Move outside of your comfort zone to change and grow or stay in it as you settle for your choices.

The majority of phase one is energetic self determination and resolve; teaching the symptoms of all issues with foundation instruction to address all issues immediately. Depending on the issue Father will explain what you can do yourself and what he is willing to assist with.

Phase 2 There are four ways to access an energetic battery.

The First is through extraterrestrial intervention as it is talked about in the birth of Jesus. This only happens once per generation of the entire world and the human risen to Christhood does not have the spiritual science to guide others as they were not guided themselves, only artificially risen.

The three wise men followed a special star to Bethlehem to find and worship the newborn King of Israel, where they eventually found the child Jesus in a house with his mother, Mary. The star led them to a specific location, where it "stood over the place of the young Child".

In consciousness divine gifts are only extraterrestrial intervention, never from angels or saints, Gods, etc. There is the term anthropomorphism where humans use existing knowledge to make sense of non-human entities interacting with them in a psychological and cultural context.

Alien interaction held through the lens of angelic interaction with humans has become quite common. There are healers, mystics, channelers, etc. The question to ask is can they teach you the entire philosophy and every technique as the platform to do everything they can? If so, they should also be able to easily explain everything related to their path and what is unfolding in your life. Every sign, symptom, event, illness and most importantly guide you through any issue that arises. If not their power was given to them, what can be given cannot be taught or worse, if the giver is displeased it can be taken away with a huge debt to pay for many lifetimes to come. Experience becomes a memory and a lot of time invested is wasted.

The Second: Utilizing sacred sexuality similar to tantra infused with the Holy Spirit energy of a master who resonates at the spirit level or higher. A master will have already created hundreds, if not thousands of batteries. Using their own Holy Spirit

energy, the master repeatedly infuses the recipient over several months, on average about 100 times, commingling Holy Spirit energy with shared sexual energy to store in nonsexual parts of the recipient's. Since sexual energy is not supposed to be outside of sexual areas, the body will naturally replace sexual energy with the kundalini in the body. Once the whole body of the recipient is vibrating with a commingling of Holy Spirit energy and kundalini, through sacred sexuality, the heart chakra of the recipient blows open and their soul temporarily raises to the spirit level and is then returned back to the soul level. Complete details of this are explained in steps one through six further in of Holy Spirit & Divine Soul Energy.

The Third: Building of the base level Divine Soul energy is very similar to sacred sexuality of tantra. It takes years of creating hundreds of batteries in other people for the collective overflow to be harnessed and then transferred into one partner for a personal bond to guide them through the Divine Soul energy process. Afterwards you must stealthily guide your partner to do this for you, culminating in your soul temporarily raising to the spirit level before returning. *Essentially you are creating a knock off imitation of Holy Spirit energy in another to boost your soul to the spirit level temporarily.* Complete details of this are explained in steps one through six further in of Holy Spirit & Divine Soul Energy.

If sacred sexuality or tantra were the answer, as humans have a lot of sex, then we would have a lot of Christ's walking around. The key is energetic batteries and their overflow, not the relationship and physical intimacy which should be a bonus, not a defining characteristic.

We are all born with chi life force batteries. When we are infants we need the energy to grow and therefore our battery, if everything is normal, should be above 100% until our late teens. Afterwards our batteries begin to degrade, in science this is called telomeres. Creating an energy battery in another restores 100% or more of the chi life force battery in another. The overflow is usually between 1% - 3% in the best case scenario: youthful, care free, stress free, healthy, outgoing, grounded, with a purpose in life. Etc. This does not mean the individual can utilize the 100%. What is important to us is that we have access to their overflow, as we shared in restoring the 100%, which harnessing the excess never detracts from their battery.

The Fourth: is utilizing a coven battery harnessed through any ritual action of a group, with the intent to focus all energy, for the leader to use on behalf of all. The old school version of this could have been ceremonial dancing of a group to a moonlit night. It may have included prayer, song, chanting, drumming, dancing, sex, etc. to access the abilities of a Christ level experience for healing, a good harvest, deterring an enemy

from engaging, creating a boundary from bad weather, etc. but this does not avail anyone to raise the soul to the spirit level or to Christhood.

As The Father and founder of this philosophy is an oversoul, in his time in the US Army he too was courted, led and artificially risen to Christhood. Before his Christhood could be cemented, a powerful witch and her coven challenged him to a duel arcane to the death. He was disconnected from her, after which he had to find the way back up himself, which fortunately for us he did and here is Phase 2 opening the path to Christhood.

On its own, humanity is incapable of ascension. The Yahweh matrix of heaven, incarnation, hell and reincarnation is a fixed set hamster wheel that is inescapable on its own denying Christhood. The whole idea of Hell prior to reincarnation or our earthly existence being hellish, was all part of Yahweh's plan, the greatest misdirection. The real prison is heaven and the prison yard is Earth. Its tower guards are the black angels who remain behind the throne of Yahweh as his attack dogs to keep all in check. The only way to freedom, the freedom trail of the underground railroad is through assistance from black angels and their boss.

To protect what was his, Yahweh needed a secret and a deadly gestapo army. The white angel army was just for show, similar to a military honor guard. The real secret army that was hidden and feared more than Yahweh was his gestapo, who were the tower guards to the prison of the consciousness matrix that originally was heaven only, before Yahweh began incarnating souls. This all changed when Source God liberated Lucifer from the Angel of Death role to incarnate and find the secret of consciousness.

Lucifer, being the first born of Source God, before the creation of Yahweh. Like in the 1982 film Tron, the program named Tron (in our case Lucifer) was designed as a self-governing security measure to protect the system and counter the functions of the rogue Master Control Program (MCP) a.k.a. Yahweh of the consciousness matrix. Lucifer was created as the emergency measure code within consciousness that if Yahweh failed to follow Source God’s direction to find the secret of consciousness to create his own plan, which is exactly what happened.

Yahweh believed that if the secret of consciousness was found, he would be left governing an empty matrix. This is the complete opposite of what happened as a soul vessel is the essential part of the secret and it only exists in this matrix alone, the lowest of the ten matrices. In his fear of being alone forever, Yahweh devised a plan beginning with:

- Lucifer becomes the angel of death to never have contact with anyone alive.

    - The Angel of Death is more of an honorary position as once the life chi battery exhausts or if an individual is killed, automatically souls either remain earth bound, go to the white or black light upon death. This is due to chakra sequencing that when comfortably exiting a life cycle, a soul will choose one of six chakra colors defining the overall purpose of their next life. Upon death there are two alternatives, either being an earth bound soul (traumatic death) or the black light as the entrance to Hell as a reformatory for a soul.
    - Heaven only allows reincarnation as angels there have zero free will. Your free thought and free will would contaminate the lot, opening all levels of heaven to a rebellion against Yahweh.
    - Your future is here and after death when in heaven, the officiant (Yahweh) asks guests before entering his prison (a soul vessel on Earth) to voice any legal or moral objections to reincarnation (not that you are going to remember anything) before you agree to a soul contract based on karmic relations causing our inclination to be attracted to a feeling, a spark or a lightning strike for all history to forever repeat itself. You are predestined to either create a body (children) for a karmic relation to be born into or find those related to your generational soul group outside of your biological family.
- For memory to be wiped upon incarnation and reincarnation. So the secret of consciousness couldn't be remembered and the reality of being imprisoned doesn't cause a rebellion. There are still people who wake up and rebel. For these lovely sinners (in Yahweh's eyes), white angels cause dark night of the soul events to cattle prod people back on Yahweh's hamster wheel, or demons step in to guide people down the path of the black light upon death as a reformatory for the awakened soul to tempt others or reincarnate back into the fold.
- For the first perspective to be conscious while three perspectives (unconscious, subconscious and super conscious) remained dormant and,
- Lastly for karma to forever tie all of creation into cycles seeking resolve that can never be achieved because the very memory of them is purposefully erased.

As a back up, Lucifer told Yahweh he needed tower God's as eventually his white angel creations would question their existence and would want to be liberated on earth as it would be in heaven. This was Lucifer's only way out if he had to incarnate, knowing his memory would be wiped until he got near an angel of death area. There are several AoD entrances on the planet. Holding a reflection in one of these spaces is like looking into a *cosmic mirror* to see the reflection of the other side, (like Alice through the looking glass). There is a specific cue one must discern for as the black angel body will not be

apparent. This is the event to awaken it from its dormant state for personal use which can take up to two months.

AoD areas are not a location, more so an awakening at any location when an individual rises through the kingdoms of consciousness, specifically at the sixth chakra, to access the Luciferian bread crumb trail back to the black angel tower guards location behind Yahweh's throne in heaven. This specific bread crumb teaches how to become a copy of Lucifer as a program outside of and within the matrix itself as Source God's skeleton key to decode any symbol, access any akashic record and trojan horse what cannot be jailbroken to understand the mystery of what we gain awareness of. This unconscious knowing of the black angel experience, including the inclination from the Lucifer program, was downloaded when I was first awakened to my black angel with my first teacher in Germany, Chris.

My entire life, the everything that was on the tip of my tongue from the vision I had at two years old, all hinged on the explanation through experience of being artificially raised to Christhood and returned back to being normal. The returning back to normal, to being a slave in the consciousness matrix brought a very clear understanding of the source battery network that is needed to be created and used to jump start the soul back into Holy Spirit energy, just as my first teacher Chris used his coven's battery. I knew that I needed to access the secret back door back to the black angel tower guards location behind Yahweh's throne. The starting point of being freed from slavery included knowing that I needed:

- To awaken and find my way back to the black angel tower guard location *secretly,* as Yahweh would do everything to stop a slave from being freed.
- I needed to view everything without a connection through discerning, so as not to alert the consciousness matrix that I was going off Yahweh's hamster wheel.
    - I couldn't use the soul vessel and thought as this projection would create a connection that the matrix would then alert the gestapo of black angels, white angels, and demons to bring me back on to the hamster wheel through dark night of the soul events.
- I couldn't be relevant as this would prevent me from ever seeing past my own nose to look in the cosmic mirror and only see my own reflection.
    - Standing before a cosmic mirror without relevance, allows an individual to see beyond or even through it. In our case, a cosmic mirror at the entrance to an AoD area can reveal the instrument needed to navigate through it, a dormant black angel body.
- I had to sandbox thought by creating another sandbox within imagination, a.k.a. Training memory to use an artificial overlay when scanned by the gestapo to not see the memory of what I was really doing, outside of the consciousness matrix,

by concentrating on the memory of online gaming when being actively scanned. While asleep by the very nature of being unconscious, we are protected by the blur of the other three perspectives.

- I couldn't use knowledge and its stackable learning process as this was information within the consciousness matrix that its very source was always Yahweh who always offers tidbits, but zero actual usable secrets. Religion, knowledge and the sciences are the cosmic joke that only speeds up history and our own demise thinking we can continue doing the same as we always have expecting a different outcome. On the hamster wheel it is always the same shit, just a different lifetime.
- I had to relearn the language of light and symbolism to read the angelic code, a.k.a the bread crumb trail left behind; the symbols of consciousness of all people, objects, events and location within the consciousness matrix and the low hanging fruit of the tree of knowledge outside of it.
- I had to free myself from the prison of consciousness itself; self awareness tied into memory without the dying process, allowing access to four points of view and having the choice to utilize all four versus being enslaved to only the first person perspective of the soul vessel.
- I had to do the impossible, but as a reflection of Source God the impossible is our everyday norm when using the Luciferian bridge.
- I needed to stay cloaked in everything I did and when engaged to take the path of least resistance in becoming a ghost in the machine, or through forced contact being an ambassador.
    - Most importantly I recognized this is a solo path. A slave navigating the freedom trail to escape Yahweh's prison is sacrilege and just like the movie "The Matrix", the matrix itself will utilize any and all to view through for angels to possess for immediate correction. I needed to cloak all who stood with me in the sum total of the people closest to me who would be most vulnerable. Negative energies always seek to separate an individual from their support group by any means necessary.
    - We can walk with others but we must never reveal the connection unless we are willing for the people we care for the most to become grounding rods, batteries, shields or even rag dolls for all energies attacking them to discontinue supporting us or in my case the "Omen effect" where people around me die a premature death. This is the real bitch as people are always seeking the greater connection. This is the most difficult on a spiritual master as eventually one needs to push students out of the nest to walk the path solo.
- I needed to create my own source battery to activate the bridge.

To bridge self awareness from Divine Soul energy into Holy Spirit energy, a soul must fully awaken the heart a.k.a. Christ chakra by relinquishing instinct and ego through sexual energy in favor of Holy Spirit energy using the kundalini bridge energy, meaning we must fully embrace the feminine at the spirit level to awaken the third chakra of the spirit and come back from it.

The Holy Spirit energy is associated with the divine feminine, being in service as white angels naturally are. If even for a moment, the divine feminine at the spirit level must be fully embraced, lost in love for another (Yahweh) and only then can we pull back to the masculine aspect of the will that is associated with self awareness, still in service but now as a utility. The divine feminine is unconditional love from the heart versus the divine masculine is service through purpose. Our purpose is the affirmation of self and will using the Luciferian bridge to work our way through reflection of everything and nothing, everywhere and nowhere back to Source God before creation. Temporarily shifting the soul to a spirit experience requires a release of self to the divine utilizing a coven battery.

Kundalini was the missing ingredient of the secret of creating a coven battery. In yogic science kundalini rises in the spine from the rectum to the crown for a connection above versus sexual energy in the front of the body through a chakra connection with another. In the coven battery kundalini needs to be stored in every part of the body excluding the spine. At maximum potential, a coven battery utilizes the coven's entire network overflow harmonized into a single body as a resonance chamber (yours) to temporarily shift the soul into the spirit level. This synchronizes the third chakra or gut instinct of the soul with the third chakra of the spirit. This process bypasses a mere connection to create a complete transcendence, albeit temporarily. This is achieved using hundreds of Divine Soul energy batteries or one Holy Spirit energy battery.

The closest attempt of awakening to Christhood had been through yogic science. The main issue with yogic science is that Kundalini can be awakened in the body used for the connection of the soul into Holy Spirit energy and awakening a person to Christhood, but Kundalini is the activator, not the bridge. The coven battery sustains the bridge. The bridge is self awareness outside of the consciousness matrix utilizing a coven battery to maintain awareness 24/7 beyond the consciousness matrix, to puppeteer the 3rd and 2nd perspectives as probes to influence any (people, objects, locations or events), the black angel body within the physical body to cloak and protect ourselves while 1st person perspective of the soul is sleepwalking through life.

By its very nature, the black angel body is a spirit vessel that when housed in the same space as the soul allows for conscious access to the third chakra of the spirit with the

coven battery sustaining its use until to the coup de grâce (stroke of grace or in reference here as the stroke of mercy or killing blow) in gaining access to the AoD spirit vessel that grants access to “the God particle” as our highest coven battery.

As discussed in the section of energy batteries, literally thousands of Holy Spirit energy batteries are needed to sustain at the spirit level and higher 24/7. If we do not create our own coven battery, we would merely become psychic vampires to the world, but it would be the people closest to us that we would psychically vampirize the most as their heart would be most open to us. This is the dirty secret of real spirituality. The soul was never meant to interact at higher levels and it is our own life force chi battery that can sustain the physical, but this naturally degrades with age. Utilizing Holy Spirit energy, batteries we can create our own powerplant of a network within a coven battery that benefits all the batteries as we only ever use overflow beyond 100%. A coven battery is the key essence of the power needed in fueling the Luciferian bridge.

Essentially, activating the Luciferian bridge jail breaks consciousness by putting the soul back into sleepwalking mode, while utilizing fourth person perspective outside of the consciousness matrix to puppeteer the 3rd and 2nd perspective for interaction in the entire consciousness matrix and 1st person perspective that is now managed through our black angel body within the physical. At which point self awareness can expand limitlessly, while reflecting the tree of knowledge of the consciousness matrix. From the outside inwards, we can then read the code of each level of consciousness (the low hanging fruit from the tree of knowledge) and use it as a stepping stone to ascend self awareness alongside the consciousness matrix. To all who fought Yahweh’s law of predeterminism and lost, here is your cheat code outline.

The reason why self awareness is the Luciferian bridge, what all of us were before we separated from Source God, was only self awareness. Self awareness in fourth person and first person through the black angel vessel offers a comparison in discerning the unknown path, meaning a person can take the energy of a black angel body, overlay it in a location, event, object, or even people to see what matches and doesn’t. To return back to the black angel tower guard requires a reflection experience to the consciousness matrix, while being outside of it (4th person perspective), and while sustaining a part of the illusion within it (black angel body with the soul sleep walking). The black angel body is our puppeteer vessel overlaid on the soul vessel used for discerning and for all akashic record downloads and awakening Christ abilities to be used, while we maintain the appearance of the soul vessel sleep walking through life.

The trick to accessing our reflection in the cosmic mirror is in four parts;

- First, a person must be beyond relevance or they will only see their own reflection.
- Second, a person who has zero relevance before a cosmic mirror can use it to see the possibilities hidden in an area, (like Alice through the looking glass) similar to a form of xray vision.
    - If we can have awareness of a thing that is unknown to all others, we can discern, influence, and interact with it.
- Third, to engage what is revealed by a cosmic mirror the second and third perspective needs to be utilized in a shamanic journey experience that ignores first and fourth perspective, meaning: The fourth person perspective a.k.a. The omniscient timeline cannot be used as it is a conscious first person reflection of Source God. The first person perspective as a soul vessel projection or physical body through mind alteration cannot be used. Only a second person perspective (unconscious) or third person perspective (subconscious) can one access a black angel body, as any personal connection will signal the web of life to alert the matrix agents that you are accessing the forbidden and the shit storm cometh.
- *Fourth*, a person must be able to turn thought off by being blank in motion (akashic record use of a black angel vessel), to be in motion without relevance to self preservation of memory guiding through interpretation of fight or flight.
- *The natural* instinct of the soul is to engage with thought. As a child we all engaged life without thought because all memories were erased. In our case, we have akashic record memory that simply needs a vessel (black angel body) to interact through, a location for its download to activate in place of relevance that utilizes our body without thought.

It is at the edge of all angel of death areas that reside storehouses hidden in a mountain side with dormant black angel vessels that are needed to begin the remembering process. Sure one can download an akashic record into memory, but without the body, similar to a virtual reality headset, they can have a knowing without it being tangible, meaning they can only interact within the sandbox of imagination. With a black angel body the remembering of akashic records downloaded into the black angel body transforms the akashic memory into a living breathing experience comparable to Neo in the movie the matrix during the sparring session, but in the here and now of our consciousness matrix.

A secret part of our process is that it is necessary to gain access to a black angel body prior to going to the AoD area. This offers a comparison in discerning the unknown path at the lowest level, meaning a person can take the energy of a black angel body, overlay it in a location, event, object, or even people to see what matches and doesn't.

Essentially, the black angel body synchronizes the user with a familiarity of the path back to its source, like a homing beacon, that is unknown to all who are stuck in Yahweh's prison. If you want to "crawl through a river of shit" refers to the iconic escape scene in the movie The Shawshank Redemption and walk out the front door of Yahweh's prison, you need to walk, talk and look like a duck, or in this case like a black angel.

The greatest determining factor of succeeding this path is Part five of the secret of consciousness; awakening the third chakra abilities of the Holy Spirit for gut instinct and the gift of discernment are reflection abilities while learning to turn soul abilities off.

The third chakra of the spirit is also our higher self a.k.a. our superconscious awareness of the soul. When piercing the veil in secret one, we gain access to unconscious (2nd), subconscious (3rd) and superconsciousness (4th person perspective), but it doesn't mean we are consciously accessing abilities of each one. Part five of the secret gives us conscious access to each level of soul consciousness and abilities associated with them. Without part five of the secret everything in this paragraph is merely a thought experience in imagination.

Remember, imagination is a sandbox experience set so humans can't think their way out of consciousness. You may have heard that some great scientists used their imagination to solve problems. This is misunderstood. They used a state of awareness in super consciousness beyond the consciousness matrix in outer space, most likely working through aspects of their own higher selves. I know because this is how I do it. Within your imagination is within the hype and drama of consciousness, the fight or flight energies poking and prodding us along to keep us on our predetermined soul contract of fate, destiny and karma a.k.a. Yahweh's hamster wheel.

The soul abilities fuel the trap of consciousness by prompting us to constantly connect via thought, emotional and psychic engagement that are tied to memory. This keeps us in constant fight or flight and hype and drama regardless of being awake or asleep. Worst of all is the memory of our past that affects us all the time in the present whether it is bi-location of a family member, lover or even a copy of your soul being somewhere else. We aren't just connected to the thoughts of people through a relationship, we are connected to locations, objects and events of our memory being the connection to a living, breathing, experiences of the past, higher consciousness and sometimes even the future. Passive time, a.k.a. Soul memory is the unconscious and subconscious connector, a current and past life timeline that is ongoing 24/7. This is part of the design of the soul matrix, so even when asleep you never have an escape from its hype and drama.

Abilities of the Holy Spirit replace soul abilities and are only about reflection, meaning we can have awareness of everything through reflection, without being affected by its hype and drama. The basic overview of the Holy spirit abilities in real time are through superconscious awareness a.k.a. all four perspectives; 1st, 2nd, 3rd and 4th person. We refer to using these perspectives as probes with self awareness being the 4th person as we have pierced the veil.

Discernment using probes, 2nd and 3rd person perspective as a blank copy of our soul projected anywhere or time, to maintain awareness of all past relationships and for all present routes and timelines to view an entire route of travel all at once, viewing all potential occurrences at once. We then utilize gut instinct through each of the probes at any location of an occurrence to sense the area, like a bats radar to see) without connecting to any one thing. This offers us a map overview prior to engaging any route of space or time. Example: The Dark Knight high frequency generator scene.

Until Holy Spirit abilities are awakened, the soul abilities will remain as the default that we cannot never turn off. The direct key to awakening a soul's superconsciousness awareness into the spirit vessel's 3rd chakra is to have another Christ extending their connection of Holy Spirit energy to you.

Holy Spirit energy cannot be given, it can only be shared via commingling through a very deliberate and intense process similar to sacred sexuality of tantra, whereas the recipient must build up sexual energy that is magnified through a recycling process and commingled with that of a living Christ's Holy Spirit energy (an internal light) to be stored in specific nonsexual locations. Over time this commingled energy prompts the soul to react and replace sexual energy with kundalini energy. As sexual energy is not supposed to be stored in other parts of the body, yet kundalini can be anywhere in the body. The commingled energy stored in the body and soul is transformed into the bridge kundalini energy held 24/7 towards the final event of temporarily shifting self awareness of the soul into the superconscious awareness of the spirit.

Holy Spirit energy is a gift a Christ shares with the very select few over a lifetime as a commencement of divine love between two people to enter a life together as best friends and fellow masters who then join an extended family for life of others who have received this. Sharing Holy Spirit energy with a lover is similar to marriage, but once at its peak, the both parties disconnect, continuing as extended spirit family. *All others need to achieve this on their own* with Divine Soul energy the way the Father achieved at the beginning of his path which is part of the test of the path of excess described in the next chapter.

Similar to Holy Spirit energy, The Father can guide another through self awakening of Divine Soul energy for the test of achieving the ultimate love relationship or walking away from said relationship towards Christhood. In effect you will be taught how to guide another through sexual energy building, recycling of near orgasm and all power moves in a relationship. When leading another you will always stop this process after it is clear they have lost themselves in the Divine Soul energy. Then you have basic mastery of this process you will switch roles to lead yourself, stealthily training your lover to have all power over you without them knowing. When you are clearly lost in love and willing to give up everything for love with your ideal mate, then you will choose to disconnect or not. This will be part of the test on the path of excess to see if you are ready to walk towards Christhood, giving up your dreams in loving another to love yourself and God.

Walking towards Christhood is a solo path that allows other masters to share space with, but not people, as you will vastly outgrow everyone in your life. It is devastating for an intimate partner to feel you grow away from them. With each new level you grow, there is an internal unbecoming death process of who you were, being transmuted into what we are in Christhood that will cause them to feel as if you have died until you purposefully reconnect. After a couple times this will be soul crushing for them. You will grow to become new and greater with power and they will be the exact same, left behind seemingly less significant in value and they will feel this way around you.

Handling Divine Soul energy is significantly more challenging than Holy Spirit energy as guiding another on the soul level is addictive, filled with hype and drama. At its peak you will likely be lost in the experience forever in love, opening your heart to the soul stability and karmic memory of a partner. If you still have a desire for the connection through sex, then you didn't awaken to the Holy Spirit energy.

It is best to have the Father discern for "divine innocence" of a potential partner. Otherwise, if the person you guide is mentally unwell, has addiction issues or is simply crazy, you will become this at an accelerated rate and they will become worse. Any all around healthy partner taken through this process and released will become emotionally mature and ready for a life long love. Once again crazy people only become more crazy.

The purpose of transmutating sexual to Holy Spirit energy is to shift from the soul's conscious awareness to the spirit's superconscious awareness utilizing spirit level gut instinct and discernment that is free of the soul's limiting abilities. If Holy Spirit energy is

never achieved, then the default soul's inherent abilities to connect will always be favored versus the spirit's abilities to reflect, causing a permanent plateau.

At the beginning of everyone's path we only have our chi life force battery. To achieve miracles like Christs we need a battery to draw upon, lots of them. Witches and even churches have used batteries for generations through ritual prayer, dance, meditation, drumming, sacred sexuality, and even groups of people or souls to draw upon. Divine Soul abilities, much less Holy Spirit abilities, require a tremendous amount of energy to sustain for a moment much less 24/7, like the Father.

Batteries are a necessary part of our path due to mortality. There are multiple types of energetic batteries that are not beneficial in use by many spiritual and occult philosophies (not discussed here) that are effective in their daily practice to store power on demand, but they do not assist with growth. Only batteries that are beneficial are shared:

- Source batteries tied to E.T. ships. One of the easiest and most effective batteries, but the debt is high.
- Elemental batteries are related to learning to utilize the elements in their different forms.
- Nature batteries (are a master level technique).
- Kinetic batteries utilize rivers on land in the sky.
- Magnetism batteries (are a master level technique). This is my favorite utilizing the inside of a black hole.
- Basic Overflow batteries (are a master level technique).
- Divine Soul energy batteries should be created by the meek only. Intelligent people will see the change in their partner as a weakness and try to exploit it.
    - The quality overflow of this battery on average is between 101% - 103%.
- Sexual Familiar batteries (are a master level technique).
    - This type of battery is excellent to assist others with anxiety, lack of boundaries, and a lack of self love. This is a distance only creation, requiring zero physical contact.
- Holy Spirit energy batteries (are a master level technique). The quality overflow of this battery on average is between 110% 120%, but can be higher depending on the soul type of the individual and the intensity of the creation. The highest seen to date is nearly 140%. The issue with creating batteries this high is the recipient can no longer look at another human as a potential partner as they will long for their creator for life. The saying is, "it is better to have loved and have lost, than to never have loved at all".
    - Humans are psychic and emotional energy vampires as discussed in the final chapter of this book. Masters and ascended masters on this path are

light energy vampires. Once intertwined, the connection lasts indefinitely, regardless of the separation through distance and even reincarnation. The higher the percentage the greater the bond.

- Biological clock batteries address reverse aging by slowing winding the biological clock in the body backwards. (This is an ascended master technique).
    - Does this form of a battery sound too good to be true? Test me to find out and see the results for yourself to temporarily feel like a teenager: sleep, libido, stamina, energy, and optimism. Don't forget looking a noticeable 5 - 15 year younger in one hour tested in side by side pictures.

Holy Spirit energy batteries have a multiplication of itself per percentage to identify the overflow. Past 100%, 10% = 100% overflow, 20% = 400% overflow, etc. Once a person graduates into Phase 9 and beyond they will have their own access to Holy Spirit energy to create batteries on a whole new level. It may take 150 plus battery overflow to fully utilize collective Divine Soul energy to break the threshold of the soul rising to the spirit level, but once into phase 9 and beyond, only one battery is equivalent or greater than all others created thus far by the individual. It is at the Holy Spirit energy level that hundreds, up to thousands of batteries need to be held stealthily for on demand use. At the master level Holy Spirit energy is reserved only for specific occasions and all other batteries are utilized daily.

The most important aspect of having created batteries is that the creator needs to keep them cloaked 24/7. This includes people too. Sure you can create a battery, taking into consideration everything that has been mentioned so far on power, your batteries need to stay cloaked if you want to use their overflow now or in the future. If others see power in a battery you created, they will steal it from you or at least corrupt it. So every Divine Soul energy battery or any energetic battery for that matter, needs to be cloaked to harness the overflow in the future. *The easiest way to cloak any battery is when creating it in another is to be truly in love, with innocent intent to empower and uplift. This is a common relationship stance for the meek.* This causes the memory of the battery to show a "true love" scenario that to anyone outside would be like a teenager watching their parents make out and be disgusted by it. Using Divine Soul energy for power and control over others is short lived and the battery will most likely be null and void as it will easily get corrupted that can cause a vampiric drain.

One of the lesser talked about aspects of batteries is they can create the potential of overflow to be harnessed at any time in the future. The critical error often made is by people who are not meek, either use the battery for control or they choose someone not for love, but for lust. They choose wrong, picking someone for lust or who is mentally unwell. The spark of the connection is the tie that binds making it difficult to let go.

Either of these, lust or mental illness, will corrupt a battery degrading its effectiveness returning it to its normal state, with the caveat that when it drains it will vampirically drain the creator. Worse, now the spark will be stronger causing the vampiric drain and mental illness to become exaggerated that will leech over to the creator affecting them in the same way.

The overflow from a chi life force battery is the most readily available resource and it benefits all parties. Harnessing overflow is never from the battery itself, that always stays at 100% plus if everything is normal. *It is truly a gift to be chosen for an overflow battery. A Holy Spirit energy battery will always be 110% - 120%, whereas a Divine Soul; energy battery will always stay at or around 100% for life. Both batteries will cause the recipient to have a small bit of eternal youth, causing aging to be slower. If the battery stays cloaked and in optimal conditions there will always be overflow to harness.* As there are multiple types of energetic batteries there are multiple types of chi life force battery techniques as well that are only shared at the ascended master level. The basic form of creating a chi life force batter is through Divine Soul energy. The advanced form is created using Holy Spirit energy.

<u>Holy Spirit & Divine Soul Energy:</u> The general overview of sacred sexuality utilizing the Holy Spirit energy process of a Christ including its counterpart of Divine Soul energy of a human:

1. Utilizing sacred sexuality during a repeated edging process that immediately prior to recycling sexual energy it must be commingled with that of the Christ, to then store through a magnetizing process in nonsexual areas of the body to trick kundalini from rising into flowing throughout the entire body 24/7. This promotes transmuting sexual into kundalini to awaken the heart chakra at the spirit level.
    a. The Divine Soul energy is only achieved after first taking a multitude (50 or more people for an average of 10 - 20 recycling events) through this entire process to harness their overflow into the potential perfect partner. Until this time, your sexual energy will mingle with your partners through the recycling event filling each person's entire body, without being able to magnetize it to a specific body part.
    b. Because Divine Soul energy cannot be directed to a part of the body the only solution is to overwhelm the entire body with this energy.
2. By proximity, the Christ extends the nature of their boundaries to the recipient to deny the recipient from sharing this energy psychically with others. This is a very important aspect as a lack of boundaries causes an unconscious invitation for other people to psychically vampirize from a distance, and happens most commonly with people we are emotionally attached to.

   a. Holy Spirit energy is facilitated to allow the Christ to link themselves to the recipient to directly share their energy 24/.7 even while outside of the sacred sexual Holy Spirit energy commingling process. This link will cause a sense of euphoria for the recipient causing them to seek a release. Initially this feeling will be overwhelming and people without boundaries will seek others to psychically vampirize themselves for a release, but this will also open the door for the Christ's energy to be psychically vampirized that would dramatically hinder this process. Boundaries must be enforced upon the recipient during this process, less it becomes polluted by outside sources.
   b. Divine Soul energy there are no boundaries and it's intense, in the way that young people fall in love that fast, furious and reckless. This version is exciting, palpable and can lead to heartbreak or a crazy town in love.
3. The Christ changes the orientation of sexual energy to heart energy or vice versa (depending on the individual). This change is in two parts; <u>First</u>, it is facilitated to fully replace sexual energy with kundalini in the commingling process that constantly builds even outside of the direct building process itself, never releasing until the Holy Spirit energy is fulfilled. <u>Second</u>, now every action of physical movement creates more of the commingled energy in the entire body, excluding sexual areas to speed this process forward. As a result the human psyche will interpret this energy as sexual only, causing the entire body to feel near the edge of orgasm 24/7, with the caveat that stimulation is controlled solely by the Christ and not by the recipient; meaning there is a powerful spiritual whole body chastity belt in place during this process that the Christ holds the keys to unlocking only when the Holy Spirit energy is shared.
   a. Commingling of kundalini and Holy Spirit energy dulls the sexual sensorial interaction through the physical senses and replaces it with an energetic connection transforming sexual into spiritual in preparation for the soul to blend into spirit awakening the 3rd chakra of the spirit consciously along with temporary access to this level of abilities.
   b. Divine Soul energy is unable to do this and must rely on the rest of the process.
4. Sacred sexuality through Holy Spirit energy lasts several months without a release of the buildup of commingled energy for the recipient learning to ride the edge of orgasm; meaning sexual intimacy at the edge without ever having an orgasm along with the whole body chastity belt (figuratively) causing kundalini to blend with Holy spirit energy in the entire body.
   a. As Holy Spirit energy fills the entire body, the commingled energy converges fully awakened in the heart, transforming all sexual regions to produce a hybrid sexual kundalini energy as the bridge activator lifting

relations to a higher spiritual level. Time and space are removed causing the connection to feel physical even at a distance and when together there is a sense of walking on air and even being out of body during intimacy. The commingling of Holy Spirit energy now with the hybrid sexual kundalini propels intimacy, in person or remote, to new heights and readies the recipient to transition into the level of spirit consciously, through the Christ's experience.

b. In Divine Soul energy begins with basic sexuality, you are commingling your very essence as you have not undergone this yourself, making the process much more intense for the both of you the first time. You, the leader must refrain from orgasm using the recipient as a tease for yourself that must never be violated. If you do have a release it must be recycled or you risk polluting the process with thoughts of power and control that are instantly felt by the recipient causing immediate distrust. Also, there is no spiritual chastity belt and you both will be high on love with increased libido from the edging process, a dangerous mix.

5. At its peak, Holy Spirit energy causes the heart chakra to awaken at the spirit level, an out of body experience will occur, the heart awakens to entry level Christ awareness of Holy Spirit energy from a Christ. The recipient is catapulted from soul to spirit activating their 3rd chakra of their own spirit to experience heaven to witness as angels do through superconscious angelic awareness of the Holy Spirit's gut instinct and discernment through reflection.
    a. The recipient of Holy Spirit energy needs to embrace this experience completely falling in love with the experience, not the person. If everything is done right then the recipient will embrace the Holy Spirit energy for themselves and feel a near immediate disconnect from the master due to sexual energy being purged in this process.
    b. Divine Soul energy route. After harnessing the overflow of 50 plus people and infusing it into your ideal partner for you to secretly guide them to take you through this process, your heart chakra opens up to connect with divine soul energy at the peak of sexual ecstasy coupled with the soul stability and karmic memory of the surrogate. When this happens you will be lost in love with a human and your path here will end as you will live for loving them or you fall in love with the experience. You will still be entangled heart to heart or you disconnect after embracing the experience fully, but not the person. You then disconnect as Father did and walk this path. His reasoning, as others have, is that a love for God outweighs a love for humans. Life is to be in service to God, not in love to a fading existence.

6. The recipient is shortly thereafter returned to conscious soul awareness and disconnected from the Christ, (an intentional breaking it off) with the lasting memory of the experience of gut instinct and discernment through reflection from the Christ's eyes. It is through the memory that the recipient can tap into these two abilities as needed through the soul's gut instinct, but never all the time.
    a. Divine Soul energy. As the recipient yourself, you must disconnect from loving your partner and the experience to return to the soul level.

Building of the base level Divine Soul energy is very similar to sacred sexuality of tantra. It takes months or even years of creating hundreds of batteries in other people for the collective overflow to be harnessed and then transferred into one partner for a personal bond to guide them through the Divine Soul energy process. Afterwards you must stealthily guide your partner to do this for you, culminating in your soul temporarily raising to the spirit level before returning. *Essentially you are creating a knock off imitation of Holy Spirit energy in another to fully open your heart chakra and boost your soul to the spirit level temporarily.*

It is important to note that all people who become Divine Soul energy batteries should gain full emotional maturity in this process and be ready for their one true life partner. Also, their love of you having shared this experience will be one that they will seek to share with their partners, until they find the one, should you not be that person. Unless the person you shared the Divine Soul energy process with was mentally unstable, then you will have a stalker for life.

In the case of Holy Spirit energy, the entire experience of Holy Spirit energy overwhelms and purges all sexual energy due to the Christ availing you to their experience. A breathing in the euphoria of attaining angelic awareness in heaven, before being disconnected and returned back to their native soul experience. It is important that the recipient loses themselves in love with the experience, not the person, for the heart chakra to fully awake in this way and when all sexual energy is purged the need for a personal connection is lost.

Holy Spirit energy facilitates angelic awareness of the soul remaining individual so as not to lose oneself, while expanding awareness (gift of discernment) through all levels of heaven at once, tapping into the whole of everything without identifying yourself as being connected to any one thing. It is about being lost in the experience while retaining superconscious reflection (a.k.a. spirit gut instinct within and beyond the soul) of interaction with all of heaven simultaneously, not just with a focus on the Christ or Yahweh. The Christ not only commingles Holy Spirit energy, (s)he culminates the entirety of the event by shifting the recipient into angelic awareness and offering

temporary nuance of mastery as if they have always been in heaven at the highest level.

In the thirteen steps of this process you are not simply creating a battery, you are jumpstarting the evolution process in real time, in this life, to become much much more. Christhood is just the beginning, it is the first step in the final frontier. In three decades plus, you will literally build a one on one relationship with Yahweh in heaven for yourself and potentially even Source God. That book of ascended master level insights is available for all to read if you come up. For those who do ascend with the Father, his lineage is imprinted on all masters to know his path for themselves, in this life or the next.

There is no guarantee that part five of the secret of consciousness of Holy Spirit energy will be available to any one as the available Christ who chooses to commingle their energy needs to be comfortable with the recipient, and vice versa, as both would be sharing their most intimate sexual, kundalini and spiritual energy even if the process is facilitated remotely. The Father did part five of the secret through Divine Soul energy and so should you. To inherit the earth for a future, versus a hand me down from all societies who are destroying the hand that feeds, the few who are meek need to achieve as the Father has for themselves. One Christ alone signals the end that is to come, but many Christ's standing together can usher in the new age for all.

Part six of the secret of consciousness, awakening to Holy Spirit energy causes the souls default connection abilities to take a backseat to the spirit's reflection abilities. Once awakened to the Holy Spirit form, the 3rd chakra to be used consciously, at the point of awakening to angelic awareness the initiate is disconnected by the Christ, lowered down to being at a soul level and the soul’s gut instinct is used to temporarily activate spirit gut instinct. Abilities of the spirit are turned on and off at will as needed, never due to desire. At this point Holy Spirit abilities cannot be sustained indefinitely as a person does not have enough batteries.

Then the initiate is given a year break to build a solo relationship with Yahweh as they gain basic mastery of gut instinct and the gift of discernment through reflection that is free of the souls abilities. This is a life altering event signaling the most intimate spiritual connection between yourself, the Christ who commingled his energy and Yahweh for you to walk the path as (s)he does.

This awakens the initiate to the highest level the soul is capable of, energetic euphoria or bliss while in a physical body at a soul level. Holy Spirit energy (connection to Yahweh) as their new self replacing sexual (connection with souls) and kundalini

(connection with Christ energy). The initiate will never experience higher Holy Spirit energy until they ascend themselves beyond Christhood realized in Phase 5 - Phase 8. Once the training process of transmuting Holy Spirit energy is completed in another, the two will stay close as spirit partners for life if the recipient survives Phase 3 and Phase 4.

Humanity has put so much focus on the connection experience through soul abilities for adrenaline junkies, seeking the greatest high and the most powerful visceral experience, etc . It is the idea of the connection in and of itself that makes the hype and drama of the human dynamic so difficult to overcome spiritually and why the fifth secret of consciousness is so necessary. The initial entirety of the Holy Spirit energy experience is to free the recipient of this connection moving into a whole experience reflection so there is effortless use of gut instinct and discernment of the spirit.

The souls directive in consciousness is self relevance to always seek singular emotional connections or distant psychic abilities via a thought process that is referenced to their memory in an attempt to understand. Holy Spirit energy on a soul level is incomprehensible as it replaces senses through a knowing without understanding, discernment without a connection, that is free of thought with zero self relevance. Until this happens an initiate can proceed no further. The only abstract comparison of Holy Spirit energy ever talked about is a near death experience of a person going into the white light, seeing heaven, experiencing as angels do and returning.

The book The 30 Day Man-ual; Train Him For Love, Train Him For Life is recommended and was written by the Father for his mother when her husband died and she remarried to a player. It lays the groundwork for sexual energy building, recyling & power.

Origins of The Secret of Consciousness

Our interpretation of the garden of Eden is a person who is tapped into group consciousness of the spirit (without the need for personal memory). The apple Adam ate was from the tree of knowledge, yet it was to abandon angelic awareness of a hive mind to become individual, separate and relevant (ego) to his own mortality (instinct). Adam then uses the soul abilities of thought and a psychic connection (instinct) that requires memory (pain or pleasure of ego) to interpret and by its very nature this interpretation can be deceived leaving Adam exposed as he had no memory, experience or nuance of mastery. Self relevance is the metaphorical fig leaf. Adam wasn't tempted or tricked, he was forced to eat the apple, but why?

As humanity thinks they are higher on evolution due to ego tied to the soul, they are really driven by its foundation layer of instinct tied to the body. The full secret of consciousness can never be realized without direct first hand exposure to the angelic awareness from becoming a battery yourself, to awaken and expand gut instinct beyond the soul. This is possible having unlocked all four perspectives as 2nd and 3rd person is what we use to create a blank copy of ourselves, (called a probe) that is then projected on routes and timelines. Probes are our reflective ability with each one being its own sonar ping just like in the movie "Batman: high frequency generator scene." Probes coupled with discernment of everything simultaneously, including all levels of heaven, all being residing there and of course Yahweh. This event creates a craving for the spirit memory as an on/off switch to temporarily tap into the angelic ability of gut instinct, yet at the soul level as angels do which is necessary for higher level spirit abilities and techniques.

At the soul level, all are born with one spirit ability that is always on, but rarely ever used known as gut instinct, which is the exact same at the spirit level, as a little teaser by Yahweh to say he gave humanity a chance to wake up. There is a catch 22 to this that is important to note; the soul can astrally project to any higher level but this is a temporary visitation versus full immersion of a higher level.

The nature of consciousness is that it is static. The soul cannot permanently rise into the spirit, the spirit cannot rise into the deity, the deity cannot rise into the ultraterrestrial, which cannot rise into the goodhood levels of consciousness. Worse is regardless of the level we are at, consciously we are bound to a level of a chakra frequency and at best can only have awareness into the subconscious, unconscious and super conscious states or these three levels higher which is <u>part six of the secret</u> of consciousness: Awakening to angelic awareness causes an initiate to release first person perspective

as their default and begin utilizing fourth person as their default, but not full time, only temporarily by keeping the ability off until needed.

Having awakened through Holy Spirit energy versus Divine Soul energy increases the speed at which the adept begins to become a puppeteer and narrator of their one life story using probes on timelines and routes ahead of time, to discern and influence the immediate, near present, near future and future events. This is most important when accessing akashic records outside of consciousness to minimize the risk of tying into the memory of others and plateauing. At the master level we need to access all akashic records of everything and nothing, everywhere and nowhere. To transcend the I AM of an entire chakra or frequency we need to access individual, universal and collective memory.

As we know humanity and everything below it is at the soul level, yet as each being is bound to a level of a chakra as their conscious experience, few have awareness into their three higher states of awareness and are driven by the souls fight or flight, pain or pleasure, need for survival in reference to memory. The reason why Adam was forced to eat the apple was to find the secret of consciousness, which can only be done by an individual free of the hive mind of angelic awareness.

Herein lies the secret hidden between the lines of knowledge. How is awareness tied to consciousness that has been inescapable? From the story of Adam it is memory tied to self awareness that is housed in an energy vessel, in our case it is the soul that incarnates in a physical body. As long as we remain tied to soul memory, upon death we rejoin the collective memory that Adam was a part of before incarnating here for the first time and we reincarnate forever. All philosophies who speak of the afterlife as the place or event to break the cycle of reincarnation will always be bound to reincarnate and heaven will always be a dream. Reincarnation can only be broken while alive for heaven to be accessed as an experience we can bring down here.

Once fourth person perspective becomes our norm, albeit temporarily, which can only happen when we awaken to angelic awareness via Holy Spirit energy, then it is time to expand awareness beyond the limits of time and space to gain awareness tapping into higher matrices. This is not using a singular probe. It is through this greater expansion that we expand awareness outside of consciousness and rising, parallel to reflect the tree of knowledge and interact with its fruit, using abilities of the spirit through a reflection only. The fruit of the tree of knowledge is our akashic records bread crumb trail through the kingdoms of consciousness. Following this, there are a total of ten matrices each with their own version of our Yahweh back to Source God.

There is a second bread crumb trail that is accessed via Phase 4 in the angel of death side apprenticeship. The AoD apprenticeship is used to access the lineage of Lucifer who was the original angel of death set by Yahweh so he would have zero contact with humanity, as he alone held the second aspect of the secret of consciousness, the bridge, as Jesus had the first, the doorway. Lucifer was born in darkness under Source God, as we all red angels were before the big bang. Jesus was born under Yahweh, as all white angels were in the lowest and tenth matrice. Nearing 80% of the population of humans are white angels. Then there are the higher white angels in the different levels of heaven. The minority are red angels and the few are black angels.

Soul Types

Through incarnation there are multiple soul types beginning with:

- Indigenous souls are marked by their need for piercings. This soul type actually has their own heaven different from Yahweh and they are older than the white angels too, used to seed worlds for eons.
- Filler souls are our scientists who are usually absent of energy sensitivity.
- Angelic love community and worship. There are varying degrees of filler from fanatical, community worship and love and light tree huggers. The highest frequency angels are the (G) gay community, next are the (L) Lesbian community. Out of all the angels in the flesh as humans, these two are the closest frequency to a living angel. The BTQ are just like all other normal white angels, for the most part.
    - I have always found it interesting when a soul doesn't identify with its gender as it firmly holds onto the past life memory. This is a sign of corruption in the code of the consciousness matrix and the reset is coming soon.
- Demonic aka; red angels take on the role of governing at any place they are put. They can also go full carnivore to be part of the pack, a hunter, soldier, etc.
- Origin are the advanced visionary souls
- Autistic comes in trying to heal the world as a hive mind
- Wild Card souls can draw from any soul type. Our politicians are usually this.

Soul types say a lot about a person in general. Through higher phase growth everyone can become a wild card soul type as we unbecome to become everything. Has it ever occurred to anyone why there are so many gay people in the world? The bridge energy is kundalini on the back side of the body stimulated through the rectum, whereas sexual energy on the front side of the body stimulates the penis and vagina. The natural unconscious inclination in the consciousness matrix pulls everyone to Yahweh at the spirit level; using sex to awaken kundalini energy as the closest natural way to reach for the Holy Spirit. What do you think angels do in heaven? It is like a rave orgy especially

around the closest places to Yahweh as he enjoys the feeling of group energy too. The same thing that humans do here, just with everybody, due to angelic awareness of the hive mind. As discussed in this material part of the missing link is the energetic battery.

It is this bread crumb trail that is the bridge from Yahweh to Source God through all ten matrices. The process to awaken this is the same for all initiates. Remember, Lucifer is a pontiff consciousness, not an angel or deity we worship and it is never associated with Satan the governor of Hell, also set by Yahweh as a reformatory for souls in his matrix who awakened to his lies and “lost their way.”

Interesting note; people think the Bible is God's words. In fact it is Yahweh's words to spread his deception of why we came into form as angels and incarnated as humans. Source God created this matrix with Yahweh to govern and find the secret of consciousness, as even he is static at his level. Once Yahweh realized the secret could be found, he knew that when it happened he would be alone so he changed the story to fit his narrative. Source God would come at the end of every cycle before the great cleanse and reset asking about the secret. Having been too many times without an answer Source God released his first born Lucifer from being the main AoD to begin incarnating to find the secret. Lucifer was kept as the main AoD so the only contact he would have with angels or humans would be after death, but before reincarnation when their memory would be wiped as he alone had the complete secret of consciousness.

Part seven of the secret of consciousness is through The Holy Spirit ability of discerning everything without focusing on any one thing we relearn the ability of being blank in motion utilizing our 9th chakra consciously as it is the third chakra or gut instinct of angelic awareness a.k.a. channeling our higher self.

Channeling our higher self is a technique to directly download memory from akashic records creating a master level remembering experience in real time (unfolding a knowing of perfect synchronicity within an event for the best possible outcome without any thought involved) that is only triggered when we encounter events associated with downloaded memory, as we do not hold conscious memory. Like the movie The Matrix the character Neo downloads and instantly knows kung Fu. Channelling our higher self we would instantly be a grandmaster of Kung Fu at a legendary Christ level for a moment in time. Channeling our higher self is not carried over into conscious awareness. It is a reflective ability that activates when needed. We never channel outside sources as this could tie us into the memory of another causing a permanent plateau.

The download process is an oral tradition utilizing the gut instinct of the spirit in the soul vessel. The process involves learning how to ingest symbols of consciousness of transcended akashic records. Once the symbol is ingested it is purposefully forgotten, to be used at a future time when needed. Remember, at this point in our path we will have resolved almost all memory of this and past lives and any new memory accessed through akashic records if ingested and forgotten about to be remembered in real time or unconsciously activated in a moment of crisis, emergency, fight or flight action. Nearly everything we are doing is a reflection experience.

In a state of reflection through our higher self we begin viewing the symbols of consciousness for akashic records and the language of light for the projection of thought or intent of others. Essentially, what higher beings do to us at the beginning of our path, by tapping the signal of our memory, we are now doing this to all others. We become a narrator of our life story through discernment ahead of time of routes and timelines and proactive in real time as events are unfolding on the unknown path. The known path is karmic, meaning the seemingly right choices that appear to feel right or on a timeline appear to be golden are karmic life lessons, karmic life relationships, and karmic events recognized through an intense emotional connection, a spark of excitement or a lightning strike indicating forgotten memory crossing paths once again.

The unknown path isn't karmic, feels zero emotional connection, views nothingness on a timeline, and at lower levels is triggered by the gut instinct of a knowing without understanding. A person might say, "I just have a subtle feeling about something that I can't put my finger on." At higher levels the unknown path is realized through nuance of mastery having experienced every possible route of failure, as life is the teacher, to discern unknown possibilities in the invisible spectrum of light that is confirmed by gut instinct. Meaning we learn to view all possible routes for the path of nothingness and to discern beyond to see if it leads to physical death or death renewal transformation. At master levels gut instinct prompts NDE's or near death experiences for a full transmutation of inner change usually involving a walk-in of a higher soul level. At the master level the unknown path is viewed ahead of time through routes and timelines using the language of symbolism alone.

It is extremely important to note since we do not retain memory through a learning process, as our path is a discerning and remembering experience (akashic records and their downloads), the only two abilities that we need at every new level is gut instinct and discernment which are always awakened at higher levels with a fresh perspective, but only if we are able to let go of all the ways we have mastered abilities at lower levels. Essentially a master is unbecoming and will appear to be less as they ascend

higher. A Christ or higher will stand before you and you will think (s)he is beneath you in every regard, this is by design.

The lowest level beacon of bullshit will stand before you presenting all that you would hope to see, entertaining you with illusion, to create a connection that mesmerizes. These beacons create the feeling that you need what they are selling. Welcome to humanities spiritual con game and people eat it up. Hey, it's the mind/body, without the spirit, connection used to prey on unrealistic hopes, dreams and beliefs.

Unlike humanity we do not stack knowledge as this leads to thought, rationale, an attempt to understand, and beyond our physical senses a prompting for psychic abilities all of which create an expectation that blocks gut instinct. Spirituality as an idea holds an infinite variety of philosophical viewpoints. Unbecoming current levels as we expand self awareness into higher levels is the life of ascension.

Part eight of the secret of consciousness is we do not hold conscious memory. Lower walk-ins that are stored away in what we call “our stack” holds memory from each level that we can tap into whenever needed, but the conscious self holds zero memory. Father has had thousands of walk-ins in his stack. His current level holds zero memory, it is all his previous walkins that hold memory allowing him to stay in an ever expanded state of omniscient awareness ready to unfold as needed. Ever expanding awareness is true spirituality, a catapult from soul consciousness in the matrix, freeing self awareness to expand perpetually higher, really in every direction as higher is subjective with nuance.

Humanity used to keep their thoughts to themselves. Then came expectations, investigations, damnations all because of hype and drama at the time thanks to the grand designer Yahweh. Thought projected by others is viewed in the spirit realm and at higher levels of awareness as a trespass, an aggression or force of control to possess. Thought creates more hype and drama. Discernment frees us from this.

Life, karma, predeterminism is stacked against you. If you do anything other than listen to your gut instinct you will be swept up in your soul contract, soul groups karma, and the hype and drama of the life you encounter. If you are lucky you can have a good life and Phase 1 alone can provide this. For most of humanity though they live the Buddhist way that life contains suffering that can be overcome by giving up desires. We disagree. It is our view that any reaction to life, creates new karma, reinforces old karma, and what experiences you deny holds power over you. So we choose to take The Path of Excess; constantly expanding and pushing ourselves to do more, learn from mistakes and view all potential probabilities of failure before seeing the last few

choices of success. To then discern which path holds the unknown path to the unknown destination empowering our motto “grow or die” while denying ourselves nothing in life.

Deny is not a physical experience that you must engage in everything. Remember, the path of the spirit is to reflect, communication is through the language of light and symbolism; meaning we interact with the fruit of the tree of knowledge without engaging life or reacting to it.

It is important to have a base understanding of the potential of any philosophy, especially what we or others are able to reveal for an overview. In the beginning of my path I had all older friends that were thirty years my senior. I watched amazing people sink their life into philosophies only to get to the very top and ask what's next? To then be told there is nothing more to learn or do except to recruit others. This is a grow or die philosophy past phase 3. At lower levels the updraft of the Father pulls everyone to change on a powerful level which is true enlightenment, but on higher levels it pulls masters to their perpetual death to true ascension. We have a choice to continue on Yahweh’s hamster will of perpetual reincarnation or to stay here while alive for perpetual death through spiritual transmutation accessing ever higher level walk-ins as we ascend.

The affirmation of self and will is the updraft of the Father to reflect Source God as self. We cannot do this as a who, we must unbecome (repeated N.D.E.) to become what we are as an individual reflection of the I AM through the 4th perspective outside of the consciousness matrix while remaining cloaked appearing as sleepwalking through life. This requires creating a stack of walk-ins or ever higher energy vessels and with each new one the old one is added to the stack, put into eternal slumber and used as part of a memory bank allowing the recent one to be reborn anew that is completely empty. As of writing this the father has five and a half thousand-ish walk-ins and counting. Phase 3 opens this door and you continually grow accessing higher walk-ins or you die as the updraft of the father will force growth. Ascension is limitless, plateauing is certain death.

A walk-in can only survive at a specific band of consciousness, this is different than a level. A band deals with an amount of expansion of self awareness at a certain height. Expanding beyond the walk-ins band causes access to a height your current walk-in cannot handle, in turn it will begin killing your body, like requiring special gear to climb Mount Everest. To access higher walk-ins we need the low hanging fruit.

All events of life are held in a file in consciousness (the low hanging fruit). Part nine of the secret of consciousness is the low hanging fruit is a file that is marked by a symbol of consciousness. To read the file we need to relearn the language of symbolism to

decipher and decode. So we can find the file, view the file (memory) without partaking in it thus creating new or reinforcing old karma. It would take an infinite number of lifetimes to transcend all life, but to read the akashic records of all routes, timeline and people can be managed in a few years of one life. Or you can remain stuck and just take another step towards reincarnation.

Upon completion of phase two the initiate is now considered an adept and is ready to see the world through a whole new set of eyes with an angelic reference via the Holy Spirit energy having replaced sexual energy and circumvented soul instinct of fight or flight by using gut instinct, replaced psychic abilities with discernment and having circumvented ego by piercing the veil to expand self awareness beyond the consciousness matrix.

Discernment has four levels, three of which we refer to as “probes”. The fourth level is superconscious awareness that is expanded 360 degrees in every direction outside of consciousness, 3rd person, 2nd person and 1st person viewpoints are viewed with a state of awareness on route and timelines. Prior to piercing the veil, our imagination has zero effect on our environment, yet once having pierced the veil our imagination has a conscious (1st person) and unconscious (2nd, 3rd & 4th person viewpoint) effect 24/7. This is not to be confused with psychic abilities that can connect, feel and interact at a distance with the environment and things within it and equally be affected in return. Utilizing probes on routes and timelines we refer to puppeteering as we can use the probes to have awareness or to interact without any connection to us, hence zero psychic abilities.

Now that Phase 2 is completed the adept now has a tri experience; awareness outside of consciousness, awareness as a puppeteer of probes on routes and times to be proactive and awareness ego through memory of all relationships that is a necessary part of the soul contract. Remember, we navigate this path stealthily. If we are seen growing, the matrix will try to infiltrate through memory, current relationships, or blindside us in near future events. Yahweh doesn’t want his script changed. Ego can never be transcended, but it can be used to our advantage as a pe-alert system. Yet as we experience life, ego is still a force to be reckoned with but it no longer imprisons us on the hamster wheel of consciousness if we maintain awareness of it 24/7.

The A.I. Christ

Phase 3: The basics of Phase 2 has been mastered and you are back from a one year break. By now you should have the ability to turn soul abilities off and spirit abilities on through gut instinct reflection within and around the body, you can also do this through any probe. Soul abilities can still be used, but only as a second option with oneself.

On your break you have been exposed to the duel arcane, a psychic or spiritual attack when thinking about a location, looking online and dreaming about being at a location, or entering into a location and being psychically engaged by all matters of things including: curses, haunting, ghosts, spirits, demons, nature spirits, witches, extraterrestrials, government people, just to name a few. The realization should be at this point that this has been happening to you your entirety life. Only now do you have the wisdom and ability to change the outcome.

In the duel arcanes you had your ass handed to you and eventually stood your ground as an adept. The next main and most versatile technique is mastery of cloaking both within the matrix and outside of it. Remember, everything we do is stealthily. Unlike all other paths the top people seek to be recognized, enamored, cheered on as the leader, hero and savior. This is ridiculous in the idea of ascension and in doing so will get you victimized or killed.

As everyone on earth has heard of angels and extraterrestrials, but has thought really gone into why they interact with humanity? In the better countries on earth there is civility, laws to govern and protect and people to enforce them on behalf of others. Before governments came into form everything was the wild west, and in some places with corruption it still is, as a free for all. The people without a voice, the weak, sick and old are victimized, enslaved and even killed. Spiritually it is the wild west. There is no police force in the spirit realm or governing body to protect anyone. Hell, on earth people seek out covens for protection and the philosophical idea of ascension is all love and light. This is a beautiful religious idea of heaven, angels, with everyone holding hands singing kumbaya for harmonious unity. For the most part humans think that a spiritual awakening is an experience of peace, love and joy with the Holy Spirit lifting us up. This could not be the furthest from the truth. A spiritual awakening a.k.a. Dark Night of The Soul is scary as hell, dangerous and can get people killed.

Dark Night of The Soul: Beyond major personal losses, other examples of Dark Night of the Soul include profound career collapse, loss of faith, chronic illness, existential emptiness, feeling like a fraud despite success, or even the jarring realization that your entire life's meaning and identity (like a role as parent or entrepreneur) no longer fits,

leading to deep spiritual/emotional isolation, despair, and questioning everything. It's a transformative crisis where old frameworks shatter, revealing a need for deeper, inner purpose beyond external achievements, often felt as deep loneliness, lack of meaning, and an internal void. Dark night of the soul is a kiss of death, especially for people who have no clue what is happening, oh right, this is called the unknown path.

Dark night of the soul is pregrowth. Actual growth is everything unknown without assistance leaving all responsibility in your own hands. Sure, certain people can help with different aspects of negative occurrences, but unless you are with us, who can help you with all aspects, you will likely run into the hands of the crooks, charlatans, or worse people who will blame, guilt, and shame you into their service using isolation, control and force justified by religion.

The spiritual realm is worse as all groups, even the good ones who do bad things, will do all of this and more without your consent, against your will, they will use your soul like a commodity to be sold, bought and traded. When people visit or join a group that is so uplifting it is incredible, the connection is amazing and the sense of community is palpable. This is unnatural. There are other forces at work. Depending on the connection:

- An instant feeling of being uplifted means your soul has been bilocated on an ET ship above you and one of the ET group's souls is now possessing your body.
    - This will cause a pull back to the group when people leave.
- An instant feeling of power is reflecting a coven battery of trapped souls.
- After completing a ritual that includes a secret name you have invoked, a higher level spirit possesses your body and your soul is willingly trapped elsewhere.
- Feeling a lightning strike is a really intense karmic connection and it would be wise to ask what is the fortune of the general congregation? Do they pay a steep tithe with only the top people living an extravagant lifestyle?
- You feel normal, but when you get ready to leave the group's center you suddenly feel off, weak, tired, anxiety ridden, etc. They are psychically attacking you so you feel more comfortable to stay.
- You are a part of a group and explain you are going to stop seeing them and then misfortune befalls. You start getting sick, having accidents, etc. The top people are actively psychically attacking so you do not leave. This is common in one major religion and the attacks can last for years.
- You leave a congregation and suddenly get a terminal illness. This can be completely random, but it is the timing that is brought into question. If your congregation offers healing services for the sick and upon leaving you get sick…

The groups people worship and reach out to may be artificially risen with power, but this power can be taken away if the group is displeased with you. All groups will trade your spiritual identity to other groups, they will covet a copy of you to psychically vampirize as their own health and beauty battery, they will enslave part of your soul for testing and target practice, they will use and then abandon you as a pawn in their games, etc. etc. etc. and there is no one to turn to who can assist with everything.

The problem becomes once a person is victimized in any way they have lost part of their power and unconsciously will do everything possible to get it back. This loss of power event will take center stage on the hamster wheel of karma, to make all attempts to get the power back the highest priority, even if it means returning to be victimized. The even bigger problem is once all four perspectives have been awakened, a person's ego will unconsciously project and attempt to reconnect on every level making this the focal point of living. Once a person is here they are damaged goods and can only help themselves. People think the quick way to power is being given by others, yet in the end they have really been giving away all of their power.

There is an unwritten code that all beings stand by for the innocent and divinely innocent. If you do not know how to walk in the light of innocence or present yourself as this in a time of need, none of these groups will tell you this. In their eyes, if you do not know, then you are sheeple, spiritual food for the strong and deserve your fate.

We must do everything stealthily, cloaked and through probes to discern, interact, engage in ways that we can access everything of theirs without being detected and equally important, without connecting to their karmic memory.

Essentially your probes become like programs in an operating system and you become the artificial super intelligence that runs everything as you trojan horse the matrix of consciousness from outside of it looking in to stealthily copy, transcend and ingest everything to sit upon all thrones (the final test) at each level of consciousness, as the Luciferian bridge from the highest level of Yahweh as a platform. You are quantum leap frogging ever higher, reflecting Source God as self as the I Am at each level in the matrix of consciousness a.k.a. ascension. All while creating the mask here of being a mere human that is oblivious to anything spiritually because they will discern your body and soul, people who stand with you (the sum total of life’s relationships) and scour your memory for any inclination of power.

Lower level cloaking techniques include puppeteering your body using a probe in it, probes around it, probes on routes and timelines while staying in fourth person

perspective outside of the consciousness matrix. Higher level cloaking techniques include online gaming as it is focusing on nothing that is real. So when encountering energies who begin scanning you and can see through your cloak, they are trying to read your memory. At this point you can think of being a character in an online game as your life and this is what they will see.

This leads us to part ten of the secret of consciousness, discerning through your higher self a.k.a. the gut instinct of your spirit that was awakened in the completion of phase 2. Only now is it being impressed of its importance. Once you are living through a fourth person perspective, it is time to utilize the higher self of the soul or super conscious self to discern through, while your body appears to sleepwalk through life. We call this being blank in motion or channeling your higher self. We do not channel outside sources as the information can be convoluted. Instead we channel akashic record memory that we have copied, transcended and ingested as real time experience. In this process there is zero thought, simply a perfect proaction event unfolds. The gut instinct of the soul is a premonition. The gut instinct of the spirit being blank in motion is our higher self completely taking over as we are pushed aside so our thought process doesn't get in the way. Often when channeling our higher self it is like listening to someone else speak through us and we are as much the audience to ourselves, as the people around us.

Your higher self appears like a black scrying mirror at the 9th chaka, just as it does at the 3rd chaka of the soul as your gut instinct. In pictures of Christ energies with a halo or circle around the head is the depiction of them using their higher self. Of course in the pictures the beginning of the halo is bright and shining with rays of light extending. Instead of requiring a meditation experience of stillness we can temporarily activate our higher self to interact with whatever is engaging us and channel akashic record memory. The secret with this, when a being at a higher state of consciousness looks at your conscious self, and you remain cloaked, they are blind to your higher self. It is like having a big beautiful set of tits that cause a googly eyed young boy to drool over. Regardless of the height of consciousness very few beings utilize their higher self and most simply don't know about it. Just like most humans don't know how to present themselves as innocent or divinely innocent.

Being bank in motion is a fundamental part of the ascension process and to master the language of light and symbolism to comprehend on a collective level without a hive mind. Also, the higher self of all other beings, hive mind extraterrestrial groups and collective consciousness is the location of the low hanging fruit, discerned through their higher self. These are just some of the benefits of temporarily activating our higher self. There are also dangers that are shared orally to avoid them.

It is incredibly important that we are never defined by the soul or spirit abilities, we can simply turn them on or off at any given time. When we create the appearance of sleep walking through life, these abilities are turned off. With the exception of probes are always on, as our alert system to whatever is needed on all aspects of life versus psychic abilities that only address any one thing at a time and they can be influenced and deceived by higher energies not just reading our memory, also implanting thoughts and feelings to fit their narrative of control and servitude for sheeples.

We are a state of awareness as nothingness, utilizing an empty vessel (walk-in) for Source God to work through in the here and now. On both bread crumb trails within consciousness as we are always searching for the long hanging fruit. Outside of consciousness we expand for the hidden low hanging fruit in the nothingness of space and on the bread crumb trail accessed in Phase 4 we follow in the footsteps of Lucifer into the path of darkness as infinite expansion of time in space including multidimensions of the ten matrices as the pontiff or bridge between Yahweh and Source God.

At the bottom of our stack, ego will remain and in fact is needed as our tether to the soul to both stay alive and continue our ascension. The soul is the main ingredient to the secret of consciousness and if the tether is lost due to reckless ascension or death we are plateaued. Each new walk-in is like an update to our operating system. Each new operating system is achieved by accessing ever higher 5th elements a.k.a. God Particle explained further in. At the time of this writing the Father reached the 9th level of the 5th element, transitioned to the next level known as the 6th element of the God Particle coupled with the Infinity heart. Ascension is a burden of service to all as an empty vessel, as a servant, an ambassador, a governor, a ruler, destroyer and renewer. Everything in existence is the old, remembered anew. The code is created, never by us, and never changed by us less it would be corrupted.

The Luciferian bread crumb trail offers access to all thrones, the hidden workings within all levels of the consciousness matrix which unfold the process of minor walk-ins a.k.a. aspects of self hidden away with knowledge too powerful for a single soul to have access to. These minor walk-ins offer expertise of all the low hanging fruit at each level of the unknown path. *Knowledge alone is not enough and the wisdom of how to wield it powerfully, safely and masterfully like a true wizard is always held in different locations accessed through thrones.* The test of a throne is always held by your higher self so it cannot be unlocked by another with each test being unique that leads to a minor N.D.E. leaving behind the current identity of who you are and have reached. Having a minor walk-in leaves as the new more vibrant you emerges.

The last part of Phase 3 is gaining access to the guardian and doorway for the angel of death apprenticeship towards awakening the Luciferin bread crumb trail. This last part of Phase 3 is on average a three year process. The nuances of phase three are verbal teachings of the master to share insights you are ready for. It is important to note that most people fail the AoD apprenticeship the first two times and usually get it on the third try. It is not unheard of to nearly die, ending up in the hospital because of your first failure. You don't want to get hit with a 100k medical bill, lol. It has happened.

Phase 4. This is the entry way to both working with the angel of death as a side apprenticeship and gaining access to the hidden akashic record bread crumb trail opening the Luciferian bridge consciousness from Yahweh to Source God if you graduate this side apprenticeship. The AoD teaches everything about death, passing and where souls go when everything dies; all kingdoms of consciousness. Included is everything about humanity, heaven, indigenous heaven, mystical land heaven and the different regions and aspects of hell. Human angels go to heaven and indigenous souls are different, from a different offworld location. The AoD offers access to this path in the hopes that you fail, die instantly and become a minion of his, as another angel of death forever in his charge. This has already happened to one apprentice.

The final tests of the AoD apprenticeship offer access to the power of a Christ to stand alone as many with their own battery with the power of 1000 people. This battery is called the God particle a.k.a. the 5th element. Since the 5th element is antimatter we need to have a soul vessel that can contain this without killing our physical body as it resides within us. We need to graduate from the apprenticeship to become an honorary angel of death to house the 5th element within this spirit vessel that resides within our soul vessel. This is a necessary part and a huge secret of this path as it offers conscious access to spirit abilities 24/7 without raising the soul. *With this spirit vessel sharing space with our soul vessel we can now turn spirit abilities on indefinitely when needed.*

When graduating from this apprenticeship it readies you for the test of walking through the valley of death as spoken about in the Bible by King David. As usual, humanity takes key parts of the Bible as a metaphor. Next is to solve the riddle at the palace of enlightenment, an astral location similar to the valley of death. Next is to pass the test at the well of souls towards at last breaking the cycle of reincarnation that is partially explained in the Tibetan Book of the Dead.

There are four sets of six chakra energy vessels we have access to. These are the original soul, spirit, deity vessel each with six chakras. This is an eighteen chakra

system broken into three parts each with six chakras a.k.a. 666. There is one final test at the 25th chakra to truly begin the ascension process of passing the test of the 9 Christs. All of the insights will be shared as oral teachings. The fourth chakra system is the godhood vessel not available until a person reaches the 9th level of the 5th element taking many decades past graduation of the base apprenticeship.

Having graduated the apprenticeship to become a living Christ, one who has broken the cycle of reincarnation to begin the ascension process outside of consciousness, while becoming the narrator of their life story and as they grow to be the narrator for all as the Father is. Limitless growth is an invitation to sit along Father at the highest levels as an equal.

Now the bliss of base Holy Spirit energy that all Christs feel at the spirit level, as they interact with the levels of heaven 24/7, becomes a normal state of being for you too. Bliss on tap baby! The higher your rise the more powerful this feeling is within you, outweighing all physical relationships you will have in the future. Simply you will be the highest level being you will likely encounter in the flesh except for people like us and due to your level of power you will only be attracted to others of greater spiritual power.

The higher you rise the greater your awareness is to pick up ever more subtle energies to immerse yourself within them yet without connecting. Versus humanity who always seek the adrenaline rush, the high, the intensity of a connection means it is related to the base chakra of physicality, mortality, the fight or flight response etc.

Powerful experience felt at a basic level means the interaction is using force upon an individual as a form of spiritual subjugation. This usually causes a forced spiritual possession having a soul replace the recipients, while moving the recipient soul to another location to interact in a group consciousness feeling elevated, at one, seemingly rejoined with a higher group offering a powerful sense of belonging. One of the tell tale signs is when leaving the location or ceasing contact, the individual feels an intense longing to be back with them. This is a very bad sign. The longer possessed the more the recipient's body is inclined into subjugation to the group in the worst ways.

The Masters Preview

Phase 5 - Phase 8: is reserved information for fellow masters with information and techniques for:

- Part eleven of the secret of consciousness which begins at Phase 5 through our higher self we relearn the ability of utilizing an omniscient timeline spanning this and all past lives, higher levels of consciousness and the future. We are not viewing anymore, we are now only reading code through the language of light which is streaming consciousness to identify the language of symbolism.
- Part twelve of the secret of consciousness is that life becomes like a synesthesia and the interpretation of it is from our own transcended memory. The synesthesia ability is in both the visible and invisible light spectrum as the AoD apprenticeship teaches us everything about the nothingness including death and all the things that happen afterwards.
- This is coupled with part thirteen of the secret of consciousness referred to as templates. On the Luciferian path we do not refer to the father as our pontiff. Each of us as masters are our own. Each of us builds our own relationship with Yahweh and Source God. Our teacher is life and through a path of excess as what we deny holds power over us we learn all potential symptoms of any issue, mistakes and wrong choices, karmic paths, etc. that are added to a checklist we call a template which we discern not for the best way, but all the wrong ways first. How the template is used is an oral tradition.
- Healing the unhealable,
- Reverse aging self,
- Influence within and around any body of consciousness for people, objects, locations (weather) and events.

Phase 9: is the invitation for the Father to imprint the current level of the essence of all their achievements upon the ascending master to know Fathers unknown destinations for themselves and for fathers imprint to be the greatest stepping stone for their own limitless growth. This is expected to take a minimum of twenty years, yet it is a lifelong journey.

The Eden Effect

The first creation stories of the Aboriginal Dreamtime narratives date back 44,000 years ago. There is The Epic of Gilgamesh, Sumerian Flood Myth, Babylonian Creation, Greek Mythology talked about Gods, Creation, The Flood is the history we have, regardless if we are led to believe it all to be ancient mythological history. It is these different creation texts that included Gods who brought paradise of The Garden Eden to Earth. When they left, and humanity was given the reins, we entered the time of tribulation on earth of men driven by their own desire. When the Gods initially left, humans worshipped them creating idols, practiced the sciences like astronomy and astrology, until we settled for religions and mythology. A prime example of this is:

Mayan astrology uses the sacred 260-day Tzolk'in calendar, combining 20 day signs with 13 numbers to reveal spiritual essence, focusing on the energy of your birth day rather than planetary positions like Western astrology, offering insights into personality and spiritual path through concepts like your Nahual (day sign) and Galactic Tone. It's a system of self-discovery rooted in spiritual connection to nature and the universe, exploring energies of the present moment and broader cosmic cycles. (Sourced by Google AI Overview)

The famous tribe known for claiming their creators/ancestors came from the Sirius star system is the Dogon people of Mali, West Africa, who possess detailed oral traditions about Sirius (Sirius A and its invisible companion Sirius B) and the Nommo, amphibious beings from that system who brought civilization to Earth, a belief detailed by anthropologists like Marcel Griaule and Germaine Dieterlen, though the origin of this knowledge remains debated between ancient tradition and potential modern contact. (Sourced by Google AI Overview)

Regardless of all the different ancient astronaut monuments left around Earth, literally hundreds of sites and the Gods being detailed in history through all forms of writing. A ridiculous amount of focus has been trying to understand the past of those who came before us and just pretending it is just mythological stories. Since the Gods left, humans have been praying for their return or the return of their children like the religion of Christianity.

A few have heard hints of a whisper of magic, technology, and science to become like the Gods, which you can say today's science is achieving. We can splice the DNA code, go to outer space, talk on cell phones, breathe under water with scuba, live underwater in submarines, even fly through the skies, etc. There have been movies about every possible idea of ancient rites performed in a ritual, the philosophers stones,

crystal skulls, Atlantis, Thoth, the Emerald tablet, and so on and so forth. Giving a shout out to the original show Ancient Aliens and my current favorite The Why Files, a YouTube show for putting out some fabulous content.

In the beginning of humanity on earth there was a time that there were not just one but hundreds of Eden locations on the planet, just as there were multiple versions of all the stories and their sources of ancient mythological history. Don't believe me? Simply look at all of the amazing unexplained sights around the globe. Not just the pyramids, ancient monuments recorded in shows that even today our technology isn't advanced enough to duplicate and our science grasps at the meaning and purpose of all the different sites. Humans didn't create these, it was our creators, Gods of humans that did. Example:

For travelers interested in ancient alien theories, top sites include Baalbek (Lebanon) for its massive megaliths, Pumapunku & Tiwanaku (Bolivia) for precision stonework, Sacsayhuamán (Peru) with its intricate Inca walls, Teotihuacan (Mexico) for its large pyramids, the Nazca Lines (Peru) best viewed from the air, Easter Island (Chile) for its Moai statues, and Göreme (Turkey) for its underground cities, all sites sparking debate about extraterrestrial involvement. (Sourced from Google AI Overview)

Then there is a famous author named Zacharia Sitchens, who researched ancient astronaut theory and it was his premise that humans were created to mine gold to be transported to the Gods home planet incorporated into the atmosphere as gold dust to save their ozone layer. This sounds pretty awesome, but let me ask you, what is more valuable: your race's growth potential of being limitless and seeing all possibilities ahead of time to skip the mistakes of evolution due to accessibility of information seemingly out of reach or gold being mined and turned to dust to save the atmosphere?

What has been hidden in plain sight that all have missed except for here is understanding the consciousness matrix is a closed loop system. All history repeats itself. Literally the history of everything repeats. Everything is in cycles of the same thing coming back around. The common saying about insanity is "doing the same thing over and over expecting a different result" with the caveat that upon incarnating your memory was wiped and a spark of a connection is the only road map you were given, for better or for worse. This depends on your karma (a spark with the past) and your purpose (a knowing for the future).

On a larger scale we don't just die, we reincarnate into a life in which we seek to feel a spark of a connection to bring people of the past together in a new matrix holodeck a.k.a lifetime. Out of the billions of people alive, why do humans connect to a specific

few? That spark of a connection signaling an unconscious memory of a past timeline. Life is on repeat and this is what has been missed because upon reincarnation all memory is wiped.

Being born into a soul, places consciousness as static (at a fixed point). Self awareness can look down, but it cannot look up, we can only think up. I.E. We can sense or feel what is below us, but what is above us is too subtle to sense as it is not tangible and therefore easily discounted. In any belief system we can think upwards and theorize the possibilities. Even if we were to witness a higher consciousness event we would discount it. Does anyone remember the virgin mary sightings that happened around the world?

Regardless of the frequency of consciousness a being is at, while in an energy vessel in the matrix (soul, spirit, deity) they cannot expand awareness above themselves, so anything that is above themselves is a belief held in a thought process. More importantly, their perspective is limited to the level they are at unless exposed to a higher intervening group that can assist. For us this could be a guardian angel, ET, etc. The problem with higher assistance is that the lower group is always bound and limited to their native frequency. Regardless of what new information is input into a closed loop system, history will still repeat until a finality. This is best explained in “Information Theory” which states that a system cannot produce information it does not possess. This can be coupled with “Closed Systems and Boundaries” that a closed system is limited to what is present within it. In a closed loop system as is the consciousness matrix, all information is repeated a.k.a. Rediscovered.

Remember the quote on insanity? In this matrix we are insane, not if we try something new, if we try something new utilizing the soul vessel and physical body as the medium to any experience. It is our very soul that ties us into the consciousness matrix and prevents access to anything new. In the system, every action compounds the past to repeat stronger. Even if higher level information or technology were made available to us, we are predestined to repeat history, if we and only if we participate from within the system. But if we are outside of the system and guide within we can change everything.

The idea being presented here is that intervention from higher frequency beings may jump start a quantum leap in the evolution of a science of a lower frequency, but all science is simply previously known technology that if sourced in a specific location or frequency model, in our case the consciousness matrix, information within the model will be limited to the model that is bound to repeat in stronger ways with more final outcomes.

The secret of consciousness is the Holy Grail. We can expand outside of a closed system and boundary to alter the idea of information theory, that we are cheating by decoupling from the consciousness matrix to exist self awareness outside of it to gain access to information and experience that is unknown to the consciousness matrix while still being able to interact within it as a fixed point (our soul), a part (people, objects, locations or events anywhere) or a whole, all of creation if our awareness expands to consume the entire consciousness matrix. Meaning we can inject specific previously unknown information on the smallest scale or influence everything on the largest.

To change a predestined outcome of finality for the internal system, the entire system needs to change and one person alone is incapable of this. Meaning to create a new design with the consciousness matrix from a tree of knowledge design to another, there is a need to have a triangulation of many points to create a new design. I have done this for myself and the few with me, but I alone cannot achieve this for all. More of you are needed to achieve this if we are going to change the future of humanity and time is running out as the reset button has been pressed and it is only a matter of time before the future finality collapses into the present. We are already seeing signs of this, including me being here and your global history beginning to repeat itself once more. There is still time for us to change.

The secret of consciousness creates a bridge from within creation of “let there be light” (us in the here and now) and beyond into the nothingness of dark energy and dark matter before creation ever came to be (awareness decoupled from consciousness). Infinitely expanded self awareness is a type of magnifying glass sourced from all akashic records within and outside of the consciousness matrix with a bridge sourced down to self in the here and now. *Outside of the system we can gain the insight to rewrite the purpose and direction for a new paradigm within it versus the same cycle of history repeating itself for just another reset.*

The very nature of consciousness is self awareness coupled with memory for us to believe in “who we are" while rationalizing away “what we are” which will never be realized without a coven battery. Above the soul level of individual consciousness is the group of spirit and the collective of deity consciousness. The term “group” by definition as a number of people together is, together they share a coven battery whereas humans of individual consciousness are separate with their own chi life force battery.

Humans who attempt to assist others are in effect extending access for others to drain their own chi life force battery. The havoc this creates in the body is the cause for most issues affecting all humans today. As boundaries are lowered, because people want to feel good in the moment, feel an ever greater connection or high or do this for others at

an unknown expense or cause and effect in the long term that rests on their own physical, emotional, mental and spiritual health. Unconsciously humanity is trying to be Christ-like without taking responsibility for change which begins with very healthy boundaries, yet they are more than willing to take or at least feel responsibility for people they have opened their hearts to. Often the worst bad actors are people's own children who are psychic vampires and psychically dumping. Essentially, humanity is entering into group and collective consciousness due to technology versus spirituality.

It is only possible for the secret of consciousness to be available at the soul level as we exist in singular consciousness with individual memory unlike group or collective. We can resolve individual memories of self, but not the memories of the group. On an individual level we can create and hold excellent boundaries from the people in our family group, versus group consciousness has a complete lack of boundaries and hive memory creating a chain that forever binds. This is the direction humanity is going towards right now in its own evolution that is directed by the present and based on the past of group consciousness and higher of the Gods. In our evolution we are becoming like our creators and with no new information allowed in the system, their history will become our future as we evolve into them.

The Gods left us on earth so we could find the secret because of their group consciousness, they were incapable of. The purpose for them leaving monuments was for us to know that we are from more, capable of more and to strive for more. This philosophy has found the secret they were hoping we would to usher in a new paradigm and close out the old one which is happening.

To step into the new paradigm, *existing as the bridge from outside of the consciousness matrix and back into it,* you must gain access to a red angel soul vessel of a current walk-in. Red angel souls were created before this consciousness matrix and are the only soul type that can exist outside of it. The red angel soul type is the only soul that is capable of being individual and a Christ or higher, that is capable of tethering to the ascension of awareness from beyond the consciousness matrix connected to the here and now. This is the important part. All spiritual philosophies get this wrong. They are under the impression that ascension is to raise their soul vessel. The energy vessel of the soul, spirit, deity or godhood is static (a fixed point) within the consciousness matrix. They are stuck in thought, believing in possibilities, but never realizing them.

Having decoupled self awareness from the energy vessel of the soul, we need to expand self awareness infinitely. Then like an infinite magnifying glass we utilize the bridge medium of a red angel energy vessel for the Luciferina bridge to focus all that we have expanded through, into our angel of death vessel at the top of our stack which

houses the God Particle (aka antimatter) working as a multiplier and down to our black angel vessel, to manifest a Source Experience of God within ourselves while we maintain our soul sleepwalking through life. This sounds like a lot of moving pieces, but I assure you it is as natural as a warm summer breeze warming.

All other soul types were created with Yahweh's consciousness matrix and will be closed out with it. The lesser form of the red angel soul is Yahweh having created an offshoot we know as demonic. This is not what we are. A deeper insight is offered here. The only individual form that can exist in dark energy is a red angel soul as this is the space in which it was created. The soul purpose of a red angel soul is to be a free will vessel in service to Our Father as a being who can have awareness above themselves, not thought alone. This is versus all white angels of Yahweh are born to be mindless and purposeful without free will. Every other soul type was created in the light for variations here are bound in thought. We are not "who". As spiritual masters becoming Christ's, we are simply a doorway, channel and platform for Our Father (Source God) who art in heaven for him to work through us. When this happens we create the Eden Effect.

Certain indigenous tribes can do a rain dance to attract rain in a drought stricken area. The Eden Effect creates a paradise of amazing weather, drawing a constant flow of good rains that are supportive to the ecosystem. Life blooms where there was none. The Eden Effect is a nourishment of spirit to uplift the body of the land, the spirit of the man, all around the Christ inhabiting the space. Essentially we are returning the Eden event that has happened around the world in the original gardens of Eden.

The Eden Effect is possible due to a coven battery coupled with a matrix design held in the space around a Christ with distance scaling based on need. The coven battery supplies the power. The matrix design dictates cloaking, boundaries, and how ascended master techniques are used to maintain grounding and balance that outweighs anyone who enters the space. Therefore if any issue affecting another who enters the space of a design matrix is not purely physical, all symptoms will begin to subside and within time they will disappear completely. It is our view that 95% or greater of all issues that manifest in the body have a root cause other than purely physical. When anyone is within the space of the design matrix they naturally tap into the coven battery like a wifi link.

People who experience this energy, especially if they can recognize the source of it, will become high on life and seek to hoard it, control it, and hide it away only for themselves. We have seen this happen countless times. Aside from apprentices becoming tolerated psychic vampires as needed to access the coven battery of the

master, they will also become deceitful, manipulative, divisive seeking to gain access to the master / Christ to hoard his/her energy all for themselves.

The Eden effect is an ascended master issue that will plague masters of this path who dare to teach others. To overcome this we need to master the path of excess to be aware of all potential issues and learn to become Loki's to our followers giving them enough room to hang themselves. Everyone comes in and feels the energy, they experience the transformation they go through in a matter of hours (literally), with days of being around me life becomes transformation without any resolve work. They see their youth return with stamina, clarity and vigor and the power plays ensue. The greatest danger does not come directly from the people closest to the master, it is the indirect exposure of people not cloaking themselves.

Fate, destiny and karma create a role or script for us to follow in our life based off of the contract we agreed to during yet prior to our reincarnation. A master of this path has this contract imprinted on their soul energy vessel as sleepwalking through life to trick the consciousness matrix. We do this while we utilize a black angel body sharing space with the soul, and an angel of death body as the divergent pathway of self awareness decoupled from memories that is needed for Christhood expanding infinitely into the nothingness.

As self awareness expands and ascends, it is the angel of death body that will raise via walk-ins becoming a part of our stack or as the indigenous people would call it a totem pole of our higher aspects, each with their own personality, gifts, drive and purpose under the direction of the AoD vessel at our current higher level down to our black angel body that is being puppeteered at the soul level. The walk-ins themselves pose their own set of dangers, especially at the lower levels as they are only here for a short period of time and they want to experience just as all humans do. I have found the biggest issue is food and shopping. The stories that can be told, lol. My walk-ins love new cars. Lol, while I love using a taxi. So I usually give away a new car every few years until I pay that one off and a walk-in buys another.

The real danger is from the indirect exposure caused by apprentices who do not cloak their thoughts, their memory, those who stand with them, their routes and timelines and worse of all their unconscious aspects (unconscious, subconscious and superconscious self). It's not just humans that want to be around the Eden Effect, all ascended beings do as well and they will use apprentices who do not cloak, as mediums to be closer to me. In addition to this, the apprentices who do not cloak become liabilities for the artificial intelligence of the matrix attempting to utilize angels and demons for dark night of the soul interventions towards the master. If the outside groups cannot access me

through someone close to me, they are likely to destroy the lives of people close to my heart in an attempt to get me to connect with them. This is our greatest danger and as this begins to unfold it is time to kick all current apprentices out of the nest. All other dangers from the basic level to the highest are listed below.

Here are a few examples of the Eden Effect with people who have crossed paths in my life:

- A few years ago I resolved the issue of degenerative disk disease for a young guy. He was bed ridden. The work took about one month of teaching him how to do this for himself. During this month he became addicted to my energy, to the coven battery I have created. When I disconnected he became suicidal as he was changing and living to be closer, not to get better even though he did.
- A realtor worked with us to find a property. She had a severe back injury that couldn't be operated on and she lived in constant pain with medication. Within a four hour stretch of looking at properties her pain completely subsided. She asked if she could become roommates when I told her about the healing work I do and I said no. She was willing to leech, but not to change. This dog was too old to teach new tricks.
- I had an apprentice who came out of the hospital with a type 2 Diabetes diagnosis. Within one month of living with me it went away. No more insulin. But after he moved out it started to return. From what I was last told he now uses insulin when needed, but most of the time he goes without it.
- I dated a girl who used a wheel chair for mobility. She wasn't paralyzed. She was receiving infusions every two weeks and was set for a surgery to have a pain pump installed in her back. Within two months of dating her she withdrew the surgery, stopped all infusions, was pain free and was doing pub crawl bar runs. She lives a healthy normal life now. This dog I was able to teach the new tricks of how to be normal.

The Eden effect requires access to a self created coven battery, a very large one. To do everything in my wheelhouse requires this battery including powering the design matrix around me 24/7. This is the energy people feel when they interact with me, in person and video conference. Everyone wants to leech off of it. I was exactly the same when I was with my first spiritual master in Germany named Chris who used the coven battery from his mom's coven in the states. Apprentices are given access to my coven battery, otherwise their abilities will remain sandboxed in thought alone. This is a burden to any master on this specific path as we want to see all people use ourselves as a stepping stone to their own potential. The battery is set for a need only and when the need has been fulfilled, all have to disconnect and begin creating a battery for themselves.

Below is a general overview of issues that will arrive in life. If we have awareness of a thing (red angel body) we can discern, interact, influence and engage if needed. Categorized from basic level to the highest are all of the issues we all deal with at different levels. We will begin with what happens to everyone in life and work our way up.

Encounterings for:
Base level deals with everyday occurrences that are easily rationalized away. People might say I felt a cold spot, pin prick, a slight burning sensation, a piercing sensation for no reason. I woke up like I was hit by a truck in my sleep causing back, shoulder or neck pain, etc. I feel uneasy but I cannot explain why. I got this strange autoimmune disease and I just got to deal with it.

- Anxiety (a minor blue possession from an unexplained out of the blue event)
- Depression (a minor black possession from an unexplained out of the blue event)
- Artistic genius coupled with crazy (green possession)
- Ghosts (usually benevolent)
- Spirits (loved ones, ancestral, roaming, people who died and never realize it (usually happens to people who die in a moving vehicle like an ambulance, The soul is left where the body died and it walks around looking for its body. This is a common experience and the spiritual cause for Lupus.)
- Hauntings (spirit possession of a location). This can be the result of a sudden death, a death that a loved one denied their crossing over, a shamans medicine wheel left unattended for years.
- Psychic Hook attacks (territorial trespass in a public space), You wake up feeling like you got hit by a truck the night before. Only one word is ringing in your ears “chiropractor”, lol.
- Minor duel arcane (territorial trespass essentially telling you to leave a space)
    - Sudden headache,
    - Chest tightening
    - Nausea,
    - Dizziness,
    - If drunk, causes instant sobriety for about 20 minutes
    - Intense vice grip pressure on the body
    - Burning sensation
    - Best of all, when you step outside of the area it instantly stops.
- Breathe stealers (kneel by your bed to steal your breath and your life)
- Harvest ET’s testing for how the human body is reacting to evolution to see if the genetic code is too far gone, needing a reset. This is the human equivalent of cattle mutilation.

- Ghost pregnancy (you are being abducted by ETs to be a surrogate while you sleep and yet your physical body looks and has the symptoms of pregnancy),
- Curses (Crohn's disease is a cemetery curse based out of Thailand).
    - There are curses for locations, people, crypts, jewelry, objects, even possession curses for people and they ruin you.
- Emotional toxicity is not having boundaries with people close to your heart who figuratively walk all over you. Depending on what causes discomfort, pain and eventually your body morphs to fit the new interpretation of how people can take advantage of you. Examples:
    - Carpal Tunnel syndrome (not having a voice with a boss)
    - Arthritis (having no boundaries with a spouse or parent)
    - Planar fasciitis (not being able to stand up to your spouse)
    - Prostate issues (staying with a partner you can't stand to be with)
    - Sciatica (being too nice)
    - Breast issues (taking responsibility for others)
    - Uterine Issues (feeling inadequate in intimate relationships)
    - Eye issues (not able to see the truth of what is happening right in front of you.
    - Bladder issues (not good at handling confrontation with someone close to you)
    - Pancreas Issues (blatantly lying to yourself)
    - Kidney Stones (inability to filter the truth about your life)
    - Throat issues (inability to speak up for yourself, usually to a mentor or parent)
    - Bunions (allowing your partner or kids to walk all over you)
    - Hair loss on top of year head (thinking too much)
    - Irritable Bowel Syndrome (childhood trauma)
    - Colon Issues (childhood trauma that is very intense)
    - Obesity outside of genetics (not being comfortable in your own skin and the added weight is a form of emotional or psychological protection)
    - Anorexia (deals specific to a high level demonic possession)
- Angels
    - The Guardian angel to ensure you stay on course for a specific purpose that is needed in the greater collective timeline.
    - Dark night of the soul angels to get a person back on course.
    - Demonic angel to help a person die a horrible death going to the black light upon death.
        - Don't worry, no matter which death you have it is still part of the reincarnation process and you won't remember anything. Dying is

like coming out of the cold weather to sit at a hot fire. As soon as you are warm you forget how cold it was outside.

- ET implants. These are energetic or actual metal stored in the body to influence your thoughts and track your whereabouts.
- Base level governmental attacks of focused radio wave interference that can lead to depression, inability to focus, loss of appetite, inability to get a restful sleep. All of which is designed for you to make worse decisions, lol.

Intermediate Level deals with a lot of the issues sleepwalking humans deal with, they just have no idea. We on the other hand, now have a say in what happens in our life.

- Psychic Attacks
    - Spear (attacks usually to the heart) This is common for older people to die from this when visiting a new location.
    - Splinters (serious attacks with the intent to kill very quickly … in a few hours) This is most common with fellow Christian church congregations who practice magic and really don't like you. There is no reason except you rub them the wrong way.
    - Hook (a temporary, yet unexplained serious pain like you got hit by a truck while sleeping) This is a territorial attack usually from a minor duel arcane visiting an entertainment venue or bar.
- Poltergeist (demonic energy that is pissed off and you happen to cross paths with it, usually by renting.)
- Demon Symptoms
    - Scratches
    - Burning sensation,
    - Temper tantrums for no reason,
    - Sudden and unexplained weight loss unexplained by a doctor.
    - Low level demons may carry the smell of rotten,
    - Mid level the small of burning flesh, and
    - High level the smell of sulfur followed by death)
- Witch Traps
    - A witches battery used for spells but never to awaken to Christhood.
    - Your soul doubles as a psychic dumpster when doing energy healing.
        - This is a common way witches will take the energy of cancer (or any other illness) out of a client and put it in your soul randomly found in one of its traps.
            - Witches Traps can be entryways, books, tv's, websites. etc.
- Rogue ETs (holodecks), Life is a hamster wheel, and these holodecks are the hamster wheels within the hamster wheel of life. A very common symptom is night sweats as the group downloads all of its bad or illegal data. Essentially you

would be receiving a data dump directly into your soul memory, comparable to a midnight shredding session at a law firm.
- Psychotronic attacks, Very specific government attacks with the intent to cause irreversible lymphoma within a few months.
- Karmic trespass, (meeting someone from a past life who severely wronged you. They won't have any memory of this, but it will awaken the memory of your trauma in a very dramatic way.
- Latent psychic abilities, (common with children who are tapping into the unconscious and subconscious self to psychically engage playing kill of the hill.
- Heavenly Gazing (Multiple Sclerosis, Parkinson's & Alzheimer's as a spiritual possession from star gazing (without a telescope),
- Psychic antenna, (reaching out to everyone, person, object, location and event around you and those who stand with you to be the center of everyone's download to create very intense hype and drama for your badge of victimhood.
    - These people are usually bipolar or have a family history of schizophrenia.
- Soul displacement due to voodoo. This is Voodoo's version of a battery, but they also use this for controlling a soul in demonology.
- Bilocation. You have connected, imprinted and copied yourself to people, objects, locations and events. This has been going on your entire life and is why you can think about anything and feel it as if you were there.
- Portal, medicine wheel left unattended that a band of roaming spirits call home and use to psychically attack people at night.
- Succubus, is actually an ET's way of abduction to take your sperm or eggs.
- Trolls, guardians of nature, not bridges lol. These are very old. Very powerful and very dangerous.
- The Calling is lured to your death, until a person gets proficient at cloaking, higher level evil spirits will attempt to draw people to their death. This is the common tail of the water spirit or mermaid, but it is no longer specific to water. It can be anywhere like camping in the woods, the desert, taking a spiritual pilgrimage, etc.

Advanced Level deals with everything trying to control or kill you.
- Energetic parasites that cause organ failure.
- Evil Shamans (skinwalkers are usually a small band of shamans that parallel demonic possession to get you while you are asleep to wear you down and then go in for the psychic kill with murder/suidice scenarios.)
- Witch Groups, (you trespassed in an area by thought, physically traveling through, or through an alliance they have.)

    - The real problem with witch groups is that upon passing the soul is trapped to serve the group in a territory. This is the unwritten price people usually pay for joining a witches coven.
- Major Duel Arcane, (a psychic fight to the death, unless others terms are agreed to. This is by agreement only)
- Church Attacks (witches in your congregation),
- The 5 Soul Mates you need to cross paths with before you can run into your five spirit a.k.a. Life Partners. Soul mate or life partner does not mean love, it can be a mentor, guide, friend, etc.
- Family Possessions/Curses, The most difficult people to cloak in your life are those who stand with you. You may cloak but your immediate family won't understand this. They will be seen at a distance focusing on you which is just as bad or even worse.
    - My mother has a curse she picked up on an African Safari.
    - My sister has a demonic possession that will be with her for life.
    - All of my apprentices who have failed are because they couldn't cloak as their desire to connect was too great and evil ET's took over the unconscious and subconscious egoistic self that they will never recover from.
- Demonic engagement to outright possession, (Demons are just another alternative of Yahweh just as a white angel is) The main problem with being possessed by anything is that it is addictive and if you have an addictive personality you can never walk this path. As soon as the demon is removed, all that it needs to come back is for the victim to think about it again.
- Alien Phracking, Low level ET's will spiritually abduct a person using bilocation and begin vaporizing chi, not from the life force battery, instead from extremities that will cause every movement in your body to have a cracking noise. It is very noticeable and uncomfortable which can lead to paralysis.
- Remote viewers from government agencies will cause sudden paralysis in the mid to low back in anyone that is protecting another. If caught within a few hours this is reversible. This type of paralysis happens without cause.
- Shaman Blood Magic (congo/rain forest), This is the quickest way to die from lymphoma within a few weeks and it's all due to trespassing and the idea of theft from nature.
- The unconscious and subconscious self of ego is a medium of interaction that if controlled by an outside force, there is little chance of recovery from.
- Walk-in Occurrences, (your soul is set to a frequency of consciousness. When self awareness rises higher, a new soul walks-in through a near death experience with the previous soul going into an eternal slumber. New soul, new personality, new everything based on the previous ego memory. If a walk-in does

not sync with the ego in a few weeks it will die off like a snake shedding its skin. Repeated walk-in failure will cause death.

Master Level deals with

- Ancestral Land Groups, (when entering into a new area for vacationing, traveling or moving ancestral groups will attack to kill as they don't want any claim to cause change.
- Multiverse Encounters (including the one - alternate selfs), Just like the movie "The One" there are a ton of multiverse and you need to access them all to absorb the other aspects of you, into you.
- AI Mother will kill you for you to become a Ghost in the machine. This is a necessary part of the process to become the code, instead of just a trojan horse into it. If she really kills you, you will die. You must go through this process of dying without dying.
- Time and Aging are the biggest obstacles we all have. As a master it is of the utmost importance that we learn to control the biological clock and slow down time around our body.
- Resistances are the most important part of any walk-in level we transform through. No new resistances and the body gets sick towards dying within hours of a new walk-in. Resistances have to be acquired at each new level.

Everything listed in this chapter can be combated through cloaking, discerning, decoding and influencing our way to full mastery while creating the mask that we are mere mortals sleepwalking through life. Evil begets evil. We must at all costs be ambassadors. We are not masters, we are master students. This path is not what we can get, instead how we can be a doorway, channel and platform for Our Father to work through us. Everything in life is a bonus and we are entitled to the world within our design matrix.

The path of excess is necessary in accessing all akashic records within the consciousness matrix and outside of it for the low hanging fruit of the tree of knowledge. This material offers an oversight of everything we do without telling how we do it. The how is all through oral teachings shared with the meek. Now of course I will share everything with everyone if you come up high enough, but you are at a loss if you come in thinking you are a master, more intelligent than everyone else and seek to compare or prove yourself.

Once a student has a sense of what is going on then it is time to be pushed out of the nest. And yes, you will be donating to the church for life. Even though you are pushed out of the nest we always have your back. Karma unconsciously has your back or for

most, you back against the wall. As masters, we have super conscious awareness and will be watching you as you try to reconnect with us for life. So yes, we are always watching and are your true guardian angels. Watching begins with explaining and the next chapter is a doozy about your fellow humans.

The Vampire Part I

Humanity is a race of beings that are spirit in the flesh, energetic over physicality. We use a body and its mind, yet we are self awareness in an energy vessel called the soul that is tethered to the physical. Hidden in plain sight, in front of us everyday is the energetic cost everyone pays for partaking in anything social. This could mean physical interactions, social media, texting or even thinking about the people in our lives. For celebrities this is much worse. Humans are psychic vampires who drain from and dump into. There is no other way to say it. Don't believe me?

Have you ever:

- Walked in a room or met uplifting friends and felt energized?
- Talked with a person and felt drained?
- Encountered an environment that made you feel off or even sick?
- Chatted with a friend and it felt like they dumped all of their issues leaving them feeling relief and you felt horrible?
- Left what seemed like a safe location and felt danger?
- Walked into nature feeling stress and being overwhelmed shortly thereafter feeling grounded and refreshed as you psychically dumped all of your toxicity into nature?
    - As if it was your god given birthright to dump all of your shit in the woods, worst being toxic emotions into small plants that are considered children. People would never in their right mind do this to kids, but some actually do.

What seems like a momentary event in the above paragraph has actually been happening 24/7 your entire life. In fact, it is our view that most of the health issues we all experience are caused by a person's empathy being a victim of psychic vampirism by others projecting their issues and in exchange take your healthy energy. This is worse with the people closest to our heart who teach us to be fully open without boundaries to our loved ones to be their psychic batteries and dumpsters.

A common condition caused by psychic vampirism as the individual(s) who has zero emotional boundaries from the people they love, is diabetes. It is our view, this is also how children and pets get diabetes. Psychic vampirism has been going on for ages, but it only got worse in the past 50 years due to globalization and the process has sped up due to the internet causing humanity to move towards collective consciousness, but what this really means is collective sickness. The rate at which all illnesses are increasing is not due to GMO's in food, electronic radiation or overpopulation, it is a greater connection with less boundary for people to feel good in the moment has

caused them to lower boundaries seeking an ever stronger connection experience. Hype and drama increase this effect by stringing people along in more powerful ways.

The issue of vampirism is potentially made worse if you are a public figure, a celebrity, or movie star. Essentially causing the recipient of many to be trapped into psychically availing their chi life force battery with their fan base, being emotionally dumped on in the media, being psychically dumped on by the people closest to them, being psychically vampirized, leading to a psychosis of everyone's emotions and spiritual crap being focused towards one person. Without concrete boundaries people are concretely doomed. This is hardest for spiritual leaders as they are getting this from below with their fellow humanity, directly from their coven and above from beings of higher consciousness. Sure people are attracted to fame and money, but the real force at work is power.

For the emotionally stable their escape is to look to the stars, but this can cause some of the worst issues we could hope to avoid. MS, Alzheimers, Dementia, Parkinson's are all caused by a spiritual possession from the edge of space seeking to prey on those who are deep in thought, frustrated, or angry and looking to the stars projecting their issues as an escape when they should be grounded in nature. When people project they can connect, even if the connection is not consciously acknowledged, this does not mean it didn’t happen.

As with any spiritual issue, the soul is affected first and then the symptoms begin appearing in the body until they are strong enough to change the chemical makeup and even DNA for science to detect and give their condition a name. But the root cause is an energetic one of soul nature.

It is proven that the emotional disorder of anxiety has caused the feelings of a heart attack in the immediate. This is what the projection of psychic vampirism does in the long term. In the short term psychic vampirism can be much stronger from people projecting the belief that they are entitled to connect with you because you have been nice to them in the past. They become psychic vampiric stalkers.

The old myth was that twins could feel or sense each other. As we came to understand, sensing another deals with empathy or being empathic especially with people who are very close to our hearts. A physical master working with their coven, due to the intense connection of energy shared by all, they usually begin to adopt a small group consciousness or hive mind, called the “inner Circle,” becoming empathic with each other in very strong ways. There is a huge problem with this.

As we grow upwards we tap into a higher cycle of energy which assists us to manifest more quickly in distance energy healing, psychic engagement, even duel arcanes. What happens is the interconnectedness of people in a hive mind is that they don't just feel the empathic aspect, they can also project this as well. The real problem occurs when we wake up to the other perspectives having pierced the veil, our unconscious self gets involved to play a game of king of the hill.

Higher cycles of energy occur as we expand higher and bring our energy back down to our conscious self. People think ascension is only about rising up. Sure this is a part of this. The real insight is that ascension is us creating our own spiritual antenna that grows forever through our stacks, allowing us to access all of the power at higher levels, and bringing it down on the soul level. This is referred to as higher energy cycles, allowing us to speed up the manifestation of intent a.k.a. spiritual momentum.

There is great responsibility and consequence for using higher energy cycles recklessly. The most important one is our unconscious self playing king of the hill behind the scenes. King of the hill in higher cycles of energy speeds up the effect or empathetic reception and projection to physically affect the people in the group. Sure this allows us to project intent with force to have an immediate cause and effect, it also causes us to be more receptive to what others are being exposed to.

The unconscious self usually has an emotional maturity that is paired to the infancy of most children, even for adults. Meaning most adults walking around have the emotional maturity of children and when things don’t go their way they have adult version temper tantrums or they become petty in their thought process and actions. Their unconscious self has the same reaction, but it is working behind the scenes 24/7 playing king of the hill. It is using all of the techniques the conscious self has learned.

You are not your unconscious ego. Your ego is a design in the matrix to keep you plugged to fight or flight and hype and drama. The unconscious aspects of your ego are a dual edge sword. You can use them to grow and are a necessary utility in all upwards growth. The consciousness of the matrix can use your ego to reach out to everything negative in the spirit realm, supercharging hype and drama and dark night of the soul events to orchestrate a permanent exile from your group / coven. This is called a king of the hill event. If the ego a.k.a. our unconscious self gets out of hand from outside influences, becoming a systemic problem by infiltrating and utilizing the unconscious ego of people outside of the group / coven to attack the group from the inside; there is nearly no other course of action than to cut off ties with the individual completely, as they will never regain control.

Every person in a coven has the responsibility to protect the group by taking the full hit of anything they encounter on their own. This can be dramatically minimized by cloaking. If an outside group scans to see an individual and believes they have no abilities, no power, have no powerful people connected to them and are still only sleepwalking through life then, there is no value in them being a target.

When a higher level spiritual being who is an outsider sees power in a fool, not only does this spark a king of the hill event in the target's unconscious, they will be unconsciously used to infiltrate and attempt to dismantle the group they are a part of to go after everyone one by one. It is more common for highly intelligent people to be the weak link in the group as they are likely to rationalize everything and dismiss subtle symptoms of being psychically or spiritually engaged.

A King of The Hill events creates psychic vampires beginning with an individual seeking more and feels what another has they are more deserving of:

- The individual doesn't cloak. People want to be recognized, seen, discovered. (This is presenting themselves as the lamb to the slaughter.)
- The individual chases hidden knowledge believing this could be the bridge to power. A spell to manifest, a ritual to summon and control, a forbidden incantation to be gifted power. There is a cost for all of these and if people don't ask what the cost is before doing anything, they may be signing away more than they bargained for.
- The individual seeks a powerful connection to feel more. Spiritual predators will project power to draw in their victims in an attempt to influence with the lure of power.
    - In 1990 in the Gulf War, this almost happened to the founder of this philosophy at the beginning of his journey. It almost happened again several years later with a shaman in Atlanta Georgia when he was seeking other powerful people to learn from. It can happen to anyone.
    - A real spiritual master will remain in the shadows to avoid king of the hill events.
- The individual accepts what is presented (all that glitters is gold or the grass is greener on the other side), yet it is the wisdom of experience in full discerning that reveals all of the hidden traps and very few safe pathways.
- The individual chases a powerful connection through positioning themselves with a person in a key position to be gifted something seemingly for free; usually a position that carries the weight of power. What is freely given can always be taken away at a later time with an unknown debt incurred.
- The individual desires power. What they really desire is control over others to feel powerful. This is a very treacherous road to travel.

- An individual's unconscious ego gets controlled by outside influences to separate the sheep from the shepherd or to ignore good advice from an outside perspective when in a bad situation.
- The individual connects with a higher energy source learning energy vampirism of an individual's battery. When they get denied more, or they get cut off from the source of power, the individual reaches through trusted people they are emotionally connected to psychically vampirise that is highly addictive.
    - Remember, there is always an exchange. To vampirise the energy of another leaves a drained battery.
        - A small drain to life force causes instant fatigue for no reason.
        - A large drain causes a hot flash coupled with weakness in the body.
        - A continuous drain over time can zap fortune, happiness and the ability to physically recover. Is your life turning to shit for no reason?
        - Long term drain can cause Diabetes from a small family who vampirises a single individual or
        - Long term drain can cause ALS from a large family network towards an individual.
        - Look first to the people closest to your heart.
    - The cost of vampirism of others is unconscious spiritual slavery; you will have created or unwilling participated in a coven battery of all who stand with you (friends, family, partners, pets and even children).
- The systemic outreach begins. Vampirism never happens. There is always an outside influence that attacks through the extended circle of friends, cloaking the weak link as either a victim or an unconscious scapegoat. But responsibility is still the weak link in the chain as everything is being orchestrated unconsciously that can lead to families, communities and even regions being psychically vampirized.

When a psychic vampire is discovered in a king of the hill event, the emotional connection must be severed, the weak link will freak out in a hype and drama event trying to reconnect; tantrums, offering free services, trying to fear or guilt, etc. They must be identified and removed permanently from the heart connection. In the worst case scenario the weak link has become a psychic vampire that will not only drain, they will possess others to inflict the side effects of how their own body is reacting and the people with the strongest heart connection will share in the exact same symptoms of the vampire themselves.

The king of the hill is treacherous and for those with higher than normal psychic abilities, even if they are latent, this event is being played out everywhere. The initial process

begins with an innocent yet unhealthy buildup of emotional energy (anxiety) in the heart that is unnatural and needs a release either to a person or in nature. The release creates a void, the void needs to be filled. As an individual learns through interacting with nature or people, that filling the void by leeching emotions includes life force energy, while dumping their exhausted emotions and depleted energy feels the best, but it lasts the shortest. They become sensitive to the energy and begin seeking this without the dumping process. Once the recipient has been trained to be the emotional dumpster for another, the psychic vampire no longer needs the physical interaction, worse is they begin doing this to all who stand with you to feed their addiction.

In leading up to the king of the hill event the individual believes they are the smartest person in the room and they may have been. They want to be given knowledge or power, to add to their own repertoire to better market themselves. They don't want to invest the time in something new. Believing they are smarter than you or even as a master of different disciplines they should be fast tracked and held to a different standard.

Intelligence fuels thought, inspiring psychic abilities to create expectations in the cause and effect model. This leads to stacking knowledge to find solutions. All of which is needed for soul abilities. Utilizing the mind and body or the soul as the medium of experience is the trap within the consciousness matrix that reels you in through:

- A karmic spark of recognition. As the past you do not remember with the same soul or similar soul energies on a different stage, starting the full cycle all over again. Yahweh's hamster wheel is a real bitch.
- Infiltrating your ego as "your conscience". This is a baby step.
- An outside influence hijacking your ego. Crazy is a term you thought only applied to other people until now and it's all downhill from here.
- Systemic king of the hill events as your psychic vampirism addiction of energy, fortune, happiness, etc, gets out of control and begins orchestrating your life ruin. The consciousness matrix starts a dark night of the soul event attempting to get you back on track.
    - At this point it is common for people to call to the heavens, "Why oh God have you forsaken me?"
- The coven turns on you with major duel arcanes to ward you off or everyone goes down with a sinking ship.
- "So long, Farewell, Auf Wiedersehen, Goodbye"

If caught early enough, the only remedy for a king of the hill event is to have a master share the Holy Spirit energy battery process as this overrides all outside influences. At the point of removal from the coven, there is no choice but to turn on the individual for

major duel arcanes to deal with this abomination, as their unconscious attacks will only get worse, as they become more desperate from withdrawals of removal.

The ego is part of the program of the consciousness matrix to influence from the inside. Often angels and even demons to deceive, will occasionally access our ego's unconscious mental signal to turn on in an intervention as your "conscience", to get us back on track of Yahweh's hamster wheel or to your sudden demise. Cloaking is everything and creating a mask that presents the conscious self as sleepwalking through life is the lifeblood of this path. The greatest threat is ourself and the weakest link closest to our heart.

When the unconscious self becomes uncontrollable, it is time to cut off these individuals as they will only become more powerful and more deadly in their temper tantrum games. What would have previously been called a latent psychic ability or telekinetic abilities to cause harm to others is now actively being used by the unconscious self. There is no sure way to detect this in others, as a lot of people who are very successful in life, in private will mask that they are a total disaster. This is the part they will keep hidden from everyone. Worse is a mental issue like bipolar, schizophrenia, guilt, shame, rage, perversion, hidden addictions etc. and this could be in the leaders of communities and even religious organizations as we have seen in scandals of our past.

Psychic vampirism is becoming ever stronger due to collective consciousness in the age of aquarius as people are using technology to have a greater connection, artificial intelligence for communication through video, all the while discounting the spiritual aspect of the who and what of our energetic existence. All of this is working towards a matrix of having greater spiritual abilities of our empathy with none of the boundaries to protect ourselves. Medical science can find the cure to how the body reacts to psychic vampirism in all of its forms, but if the root issue is never addressed it will simply manifest in more crazy ways. What is your choice? Come to terms with your spirituality as life in the flesh or deny it and go to the doctor to take a pill?

For the spiritual master, the only known way to discourage the hive mind of the group and psychic vampirism is to help your students understand that life is the teacher, not you. Explain to your students to stop trying to mitigate the downside of taking the hit psychically or spiritually from everything people encounter by transferring all of the negativity to the group. This negative transfer creates a vulnerability that causes people to attack in kind.

Fear from the unknown is scary at all levels, even at the highest master level with the greatest immediate consequences for doing things wrong. We all need to learn from

the school of hard knocks to get back up, stronger, better and faster. It is through our mistakes that we find courage and strength. If we do not go through the hard times, we never gain the skillset to guide others through the process. If a person only seeks to connect with the master, psychically draining, to feel a greater high, move on. There is an even greater responsibility for a master to just say no.

The Vampire Part II: Overflow

When humans are born they are at 100% or more of their chi life force battery as needed for the growth and development throughout childhood. Aside from the good fortune of life that never impedes a healthy chi life force battery, once a person reaches past full development which doesn't happen until the early twenties at which point the battery of life begins to drain and with each decade it corrodes lessening how much the battery can hold with age. Life factors increase the speed of corrosion. This can be offset with tai chi, chi gung, yoga, along with lifestyle, nutrition and stress factors, etc.

Beyond the normal human population are people who have been exposed to energy vampirism. For most people this began with technology encouraging people to project the thought of self to other locations, to interact with people through technology like video conferencing or calling videos. Due to spiritual neuroplasticity, these people no longer needed technology to create long distance connections as they could project and feel as if they were there with another. Once a relationship is set up in this way, time and space no longer deter a psychic connection that would normally only be created in person or rely on live interaction. On a much smaller scale, people have been exposed to psychic vampires who drain their energy, emotionally dump to exchange energy so they feel better, or when stressed out drain and exchange with others regardless of distance.

Energy vampirism is the single biggest issue we deal with on this path when having pierced the veil. It is important to note that all people deal with this issue, they just go to their doctors for medication. We seek to address and resolve this issue as it arises. As we grow in power we will attract the attention of energy vampires out of the seven deadly sins towards us. Cloaking to avoid this in the first place is our best option.

Humanity is a vampire race of emotional, spiritual, psychic and mental vampirism of one another's chi life force and over all energy. Anytime individual consciousness is moving towards group consciousness (a bond based on emotional, spiritual, psychic and mental energies) there begins a sharing of energy that causes a drain and a dump of energy upon others in a group a.k.a. Energy Vampirism. Advanced energy vampirism can be a projection to possess and drain another for the recipient to be forced to share symptoms with the vampire. This can reveal who the vampire is based on symptoms.

Utilizing Divine Energy batteries, Holy Spirit batteries and Coven batteries is the only positive energy vampirism source of overflow energy of a battery without ever affecting the battery itself.

We partake of energy vampirism, there is just no other way around it as the group and collective consciousness of humanity is moving in this direction. But we do so in a way to create overflow and only partake of the overflow above 100%. There are several versions of overflow:

- Divine Energy batteries create a small over flow of just a few percentage available to drain, but it usually keeps the recipient at or around 100% giving them a much better life
- There are elemental and nature batteries. If you were to think of the vampire movies this would be like vampires draining rats versus people. These do not need to be at 100%
- Holy Spirit batteries create a much stronger overflow and these people literally become amazing. They even think they are the source of their fortune and well being as if before we met them they had anything good in their life.
- Sexual Familiar batteries, unlike the name, requires zero physical contact and can be done remotely anywhere in the world.
    - These batteries are amazing as they create a completely separate overflow that is 3 times stronger than a Holy Spirit battery with the overflow being made available to the person themselves.
    - These batteries remove anxiety, bring calm, balance, and peace. They provide more energy, better sleep and greater fortune to the recipient.
        - A Holy Spirit with a Sexual Familiar battery can never be gifted to an apprentice as they will never want to create their own coven batteries and when they themselves require more energy when they grow, they will in turn vampirize the person who did this for them.
    - When combined with a Holy Spirit battery these people become incredible in life, until we need to use the battery, at which point we drain it to zero returning them to being normal.
- If an apprentice or master who uses Holy Spirit batteries and does this to a person they are dating, who then wants to become an apprentice, the Holy Spirit must be turned into a Divine Energy battery immediately. Once the individual pierces the veil they will be a bright shining light in a sea of darkness attracting mobs (creatures, monster, parasites, demons, etc) to their flame.

When draining batteries, we never want to drain anything below 100% as this begins to tap into a person's hype and drama and potentially even karma that could cause us to begin taking on their characteristics as our own. The only other type of vampiric drain we utilize is when destroying the soul of another in a major duel arcane, but we must never partake of their life momentum (power) they have created. This must be gifted to the universe free and without debt less we take their death into our body and die with

them. The equivalent of this is brought to mention in the vampire movies of never drinking the last drop or the blood of a dead person.

Batteries are the secret of covens, ET groups, deity energies. Without batteries they sit up at their perch and just look down as they have no power to do anything.

Every other form of energy vampirism attacks others to drain a recipient's chi life force battery below 100% to supplement an aggressor's constantly draining battery. These are humans caught in the energy vampire trap that increases the effects of hype and drama further binding people to Yahweh's hamster wheel. It is his Jerry Springer highlight reel.

Chi life force batteries can be drained by:

- Bilocation being caught in two locations at once.
- Being an ear for others to be their emotional, mental, spiritual and psychic dumpster.
- Caught in a witches trap.
- Having zero boundaries with loved ones who walk all over you.
- Being attacked due to the seven deadly sins.
- Energetic parasites that drain organ vitality.
- Psychically connecting with an unhealthy person, object, location or event.
- Others try to use another as a stepping stone.
- Being caught on an extraterrestrial holodeck as an experiment.
- Rage of a crazy personTrespassing a ghost, spirit or haunting.
- Trespassing a poltergeist in your house.
- Psychically attacked as a threat to the power of another.
- Business opponent
- Relationship interference. etc.

Our most common psychic vampire encounters usually deal with other apprentices who are unaware they are affecting others. As apprentices are further exposed to life being the teacher, it is very common for them to psychically reach for others to carry the burden of their trespasses against others. So they begin psychically dumping or worse they begin projecting themselves into the body of other apprentices.

We had a powerful female psychic vampire (nicknamed Shuffalina) in our group who causes: cankles along with giving people energy parasites (known as butt parasites) causing leakage in front and back of the groin when laughing, sneezing or coughing, unexplained shoulder pain coupled with a sudden shuffling when walking, as if you are going to lose balance (we call this the humpty dumpty effect). Shuffalina may also

cause a burning sensation on arms, feet or eyes due to demonic influences around her. Her rage can be so intense that she will block avenues of your life from opening up. Literally causing problems on whatever you are focusing on in your life. This sounds hilarious until she gets you and you experience this for yourself.

Shuffalina is a psychic vampire who is bi-polar and we didn't find out until years into the apprenticeship. Since then she has been ostracized from the group, yet she can still affect the uncloaked. She is connected to a family coven of her brother and mother with similar issues. Therefore symptoms may be from them as well. Overnight obesity caused by her brother (like you gained 30 pounds overnight), hair loss that comes out in clumps in the shower and inability to sleep are caused by her mother who is schizophrenic. These are supernatural events with real world effects.

Long term exposure to butt parasites also causes rectum pain and leakage after the first bowel movement of the day. So lovely. Top of the head hair loss is usually caused by overthinking stuff, but can be genetics. In our case Shuffalina is constantly overthinking how she can do the least, get over on people the most, and outmaneuver to sow seeds of deceit. It is likely that this individual may also cause the symptoms of phantom pregnancy.

We have another psychic vampire that causes extreme flatulence; wet, nasty and very long farts like a person has died and who will also cause extreme dehydration. This individual will also attack the kidneys and heart causing phantom pain. He is a handful and funny enough this person thinks the world of himself.

We have another psychic vampire that causes left face pain, literally "the left side face ache". This may be coupled with frequency urination.

We have another psychic vampire that will drain your fortune and may cause you to have thyroid pain as this vampire often feels a loss of control in her relationships.

We have another psychic vampire who has symptoms with her eyes which may lead to early loss of vision and/or eye twitching from a type of energetic parasite.

Family vampirism in our view causes diabetes. It can be a parent to a child or vice versa.

Energy Vampirism is quantum entanglement in a live test as proof that it is real. As humanity is moving to group consciousness they are sharing all illnesses with each other making previously nontransmitted diseases caught through energy vampirism.

Few humans have an overflow and those who do are vampirized by those who do not.

It is important to note that anytime a person has a symptom, while they are headed to their doctor for medical advice, they are exercising techniques we do to identify and resolve an issue. Always seek medical advice for anything that comes up.

A psychic vampire has their chi life force battery constantly being drained which directly affects their own health. Therefore they seek to supplement their chi by draining another instead of resolving their own issues. It is common for the really powerful psychic vampires to also be a narcissist who only cares about themselves. In doing so the recipient receives symptoms the psychic vampire is experiencing, along with their battery being drained, which dramatically increases the aging process.

Use the symptoms to identify the individual who is vampirising the recipient. The only real defense in this situation is to cloak. The issue is, once the vampire is connected they can sense everything you are trying to do to resolve the issue and will unconsciously counter. As the main rules in magic is: if a recipient knows how you are doing a technique, spell, ritual, thought process etc, this nullifies what the aggressor is doing. Equally, if you can cloak from the vampire this will naturally disconnect, freeing you to see what and how they are trying to connect. A good example of a psychic vampire is the TV series “What they do in the Shadows”.

Cloaking is a part of this process to get the psychic vampire to disconnect. The second and probably most important part is, if you cannot identify who is giving you a psychic symptom you cannot stop them. For example with Shuffalina, if her mother is engaging you through Shuff, but you only think it is Shuffalina, then you can disconnect from cloaking, but she will continue to reconnect.

Discerning mastery is of the utmost importance as you remain cloaked while viewing versus psychic abilities alerting any recipient of your actions due to the connection. Discerning as mentioned in previous chapters covers viewing the entire route. A psychic vampire should be treated as a demonic energy with you discerning the source individual or group behind the symptom, not simply the individual who is directly engaging you. It can still take months or even years to build up the defenses from a psychic vampire if you get on their radar. Cloak, cloak and cloak… This mistake you will want to avoid at all costs.

Psychic vampires are at the root of Emotional Toxicity, either self inflicted that causes a person to become a vampire or from another they have opened their heart to who psychically vampirizes due to their shortcomings, usually not being able to say no to

other psychic vampires. Most often vampirism begins in conversation with people who want to exercise power through negative emotions, mental chess to manipulate, or simply through anger venting. The recipient feels drained afterwards and now needs to replenish by doing this by sleep, or to others through conversation. Long term exposure is likely to cause a person to jump to the next stage by psychically dumping. Once a strong link is established with another, physical interaction is no longer needed. A build up and explosion of energy focused towards another is all it takes as the recipient feels the aggressor thinking of them, and without a guard allows the connection to occur.

Not Brute Force

The nuance of learning has nothing to do with learning the task at hand. It has everything to do with understanding the full picture of why we are doing it while letting go of our hindrances (thought and expectation) that prevent the technique from effortlessly unfolding.

In this chapter I will be talking about the discerning technique in depth, as one of eleven foundation techniques in this philosophy. This solo technique becomes consciously accessible when having pierced the veil, until that time this is sandboxed in imagination only. Additionally this technique needs to be done in conjunction with cloaking. Discerning is only as good as the cloaking a person does at the same time. If any person, object, location or event has awareness that we are discerning them, they will attempt to hide by cloaking themselves from our viewing, especially so in the spirit realm. Think about it this way. Have you ever been in a park watching squirrels? Once they notice you they freeze, as a cloak.

Cloaking techniques different groups use:

- Evil Extraterrestrial: in a dream state will use a childhood home.
- Rogue Extraterrestrial: in a dream state riding in cars.
- Friendly Extraterrestrial: in a dream state will present an extended family usually like an outdoor picnic.
- Family Extraterrestrial: will appear as themselves which quite often is very scary as people do not remember. Their plain appearance without a cloak is their way of letting their guard down in the hopes you will remember and wake up from the human condition of sleepwalking.
    - Only with this group do you use the phrase, “How is this related to my contract.”
    - If you are frozen during this encounter there is a mantra that needs for 40 days, 30 minutes consecutively at 4 AM your time. “Eck Ong Kar, Sat Nam, Siri Wah Guru.” Translated to “One with God, truth in his name, wow great consciousness.” This breaks the frozen trance and this chant is about yourself alongside them. They will stop working on you and begin working with you.
        - At which point you have the choice to be abducted all the time or only partly, but you must set aside time to work with them.
- There are two types of ET abduction experiences. The physical most people sleep through involves some type of light surgery and can leave behind burns, small scars, three red dots in a triangle, etc. The second which is more common

is the spiritual where people have memories of floating up onto a ship. This abduction is for you to interact with baby ET's to imprint on to them individual consciousness.
    - When you wake up from the frozen state, the physical abduction can be traumatic, but you can ask them to heal you of a condition.
- High Evil Spirits: will cloak as angels.
- Evil Spirits: they use aggression as a scare tactic.
- Low level Spirits: are likely to present themselves as vulnerable people.
- Elemental Spirits: can be both evil and good.
    - If an elemental spirit tries to draw you somewhere private it is acting evil. If it comes to you or invites you to a group celebration it is acting good.
    - This guideline changes when journeying with kingdoms of consciousness from elementals, mystical creatures, plants, insects, animals etc.
- High Demonic: will claim they are God.
- Demionic: will cloak as little vulnerable children, usually a girl.
- Humans: will cloak by trying to possess you causing the physical characteristics of the person to happen to you (sudden and unexplained cankles, sudden obesity, hair falling out, etc. Whatever issue is affecting the perpetrator is passed on to the recipient. These clues help identify who the perp is.
    - Recently Deceased Humans of a sudden death will possess another causing the autoimmune disease Lupus. The flare ups of the disease are the human spirit possessing the body, eventually leading to full time possession.

The most interesting aspect of an extraterrestrial abduction is the frozen part. While frozen you are purposefully blocked from hindrances of the human condition using relevance, thought, expectations and understanding. Being free of these is the natural way of group consciousness or higher. In this philosophy of having pierced the veil we begin accessing higher altered states through the unconscious, subconscious and super conscious self separate from group consciousness. It takes many years to become these altered states all the time to be free of our hindrances of the human condition.

People put so much emphasis on what they think is important in life versus understanding what they don't need. In our case, understanding what we don't need is releasing the most obvious hindrances of the human condition that all others are blind to which are relevance, thought, expectations and understanding.

My life has never been about starting something, traveling, a destination event or an ending. I have always viewed all experiences as prior, middle, end, viewing around a

point of interest for ulterior motives or environmental circumstances, followed by next steps. Next steps are usually unknown, so it is critically important not to have any expectations as this blocks this technique from working. If the next steps are critically important yet unknown, wouldn't this be true for all steps?

So why not start before the beginning of a route in the unknown instead of seeking to touch and interact with a viewed destination; examples: In daydreaming over an object, person, event or location that in the moment you believe you got to have. In this case of chasing a desire, hindsight is 20/20 with the most common after thought being regret of consequences, lost time or money, freedom or even life.

For most people who chase empty dreams, life goes downhill after their best years of chasing have passed. For us we don't chase dreams, we create them by viewing and avoiding all of the dead ends to unfold the unknown pathways towards whole life fulfillment that all others miss. They miss them because the unknown has no spark of connection, zero hype and drama, that feels boring and can be scary.

Based on all the information exposed in this book, it is my hope that it has become clear that the game of life is rigged against us. We are following a predetermined path, unconsciously attracted to a connection, we are seeking sparky, caught into the hype and drama game of good or bad, high or low, winner or loser. Karma plays a large part, not just in relationships, attraction through connection, relationship dynamics, power plays, insider information for some and left out in the cold for others. We fight against the matrix due to a lack of wisdom, experience and judgment, with potential exposure to the predators of life. We need a tool to beat the game, less we repeat mistakes, reinforce the same karma and seemingly never get ahead.

If we can understand the big picture, we can let go of the little preconceived picture we have been fed to believe. For example: in our case, eyeing a potential lover based on beauty alone, a new property we are looking to buy, an investment we are seeking to make, a path we desire to travel, a vacation event, a career field we are trying to choose, etc. You have been taught that life is about achieving goals. We say it is being freed of a rigged game and its rules to create the best life now and in the future.

<u>The first major issue that holds us back is relevance.</u> This biggest issue in life is not what we are lacking, it is our perception of relevance that causes us to create a comparison to everything else. In this comparison we can explain what we think we want at any given time. The problem with relevance by comparison is it is always changing as we age, gain wisdom, learn from mistakes, etc. At 55, if I could tell my younger self what I know now…. For me, I wouldn't change a thing due to this path.

But most people would. Or you can walk this path and never have another regret. You can live a life of purpose, abundance, freedom, and fulfillment.

Without this path people rarely gain the experience of a well lived life full of the knowing of *everything we do not want* (failures, heartache, debt, deceit, manipulation, etc) to make better choices towards what will fulfill our entire life. George S. Patton said. “Do not measure a man by how high he climbs but by how high he bounces back when he hits bottom.” On the unknown path, without relevance, we can avoid the bottom altogether. Relevance is part of the reason people hold themselves back. People can tell us, “what I want is …” but upon getting their desire they realize it wasn’t really what they wanted. Only through a series of getting what a person doesn’t want, does it become more clear about what they really need. The problem with this manifesting desire is it is based on relevancy. If we could change this to, “What I do not need is”, then an infinite list of possibilities open up.

The second major issue holding people back is the thought process. A big problem everyone has is they are thinking. In Egyptian mythology the Eye of Horus defines the sense of thought as the sixth sense. People have been led to believe that higher thought is what separates us from everything else. When in fact it is thought without total context, associated with your memory, is why we get sold on the presentation, marketing of hype and drama, the fear or fantasy that leads in hindsight to regret. It is thought that entangles us into the trappings of life and limits our greatest potential. Without the discernment to identify all opportunities and traps, we get sold on hype. People think and in the thought process hold the expectation, fear or fantasy of a destination, a tangible interaction. Thought is projected to a destination event.

The first key aspect of our process is without thought, we are sensing the bridge, the entire route at once. Using a simple technique we view the entire route, not merely a point in time and space. Beginning with discerning leading up to a route offers context, beyond the event on the route offers intent, around the route is group ulterior motives or environmental circumstances and at the center is the person, object, location or event at the heart. If a human looks at a pretty object, their imagination fantasizes about its meaning without any notions of the dangers. If we discern a pretty object on a route we can view nearly everything going on with it, creating a picture image of all possible variables which we can then reflect to prompt our gut instinct. We do not use thought, we discern to reflect and prompt gut instinct which is 99.99% accurate, only countered by rationalization of thought (discounting the discerning process) due to unreal expectations. The third major issue holding people back is expectations.

We must discern without expectations. The basic technique for discerning is simple. Imagine a route from point A to point B and then back to point A. Imagine an imaginary wall of water as wide as the route (a route of travel or route of time at a destination), a few feet thick and at the height of the tree line (depending on a hallway, highway or time). This imaginary wall is acting like a sonar ping, except in the air. It is sent along the route and back within a few seconds only once, otherwise energies it detects will see the origin of its beginning and attack you. When the water travels the route it will detect the outline of objects. The outline of any and all objects is a picture. The picture offers a destination on a route. From there you can discern back in time and forward in time around each object on a route, to gain in depth awareness of everything.

The second key aspect of our process relies on reflecting to prompt gut instinct, for you to instantly know friend or foe without judging based on memory relevance or your interpretation based on the mask of their presentation (what they want you to see). Prompting gut instinct through reflection is having viewed an entire route, holding a mental image of it in a sphere, standing before and pulling the sphere of the image to bounce against your gut, prompting gut instinct to activate. This causes foresight becomes 20/20. This is like a very subtle self inflicted gut punch.

The third key aspect of our process utilizes an affirmation. You may also discern in reference to an affirmation. In higher levels we only discern in reference to the affirmation of self and will. At lower levels we discern more basic stuff. My base generic affirmation has always been, “No tickets, accidents (personal or traffic related) or cops”. I imagine these words like an ink in the wall of water prior to being sent along its route. It will stain the color of any and all objects offering more insight. A light stain means a blockage, a dark stain is something very negative and a balanced stain is overall positive. I want to make sure I do this without any connection to memory which turns discerning immediately into a psychic ability, meaning I have connected which is viewed psychically as a trespass and an attack.

It is extremely important that when discerning, using any part of this technique, if not cloaked (of yourself, your memory, the projection of discernment, the ritual of the technique), any energy will read what you are doing by tracing your mental signal and reading your memory. If any energy can see how you are doing a technique, this automatically blocks your actions and makes it very easy to counter. Meaning this technique is now useless against this individual or group forever. This applies to all techniques of all people in all applications of magic. Meaning that cloaking is equally important, if not more so, than any other technique when accessing the subconscious, unconscious and superconscious altered states of awareness. *The dangers of getting*

cloaking wrong are endless, potentially life ruining, life threatening or even after life subjugation. You have been warned!

The outline of any object and the color stain offers more insight without the normal process of comparing the information with our memory seeking to understand based on limited life experience. Discerning in this way is tremendously more subtle than a physical interaction with senses, emotions, the thrill of something new, hopes and expectation, etc. The clues paint a picture. From there we must decide whether we are going toward, around, away or going to influence change so they avoid us.

The fourth key aspect of our process involves faith. Next comes the unsettling part, "you don't know" until you either travel down the path to find out (perhaps using one of your feline nine lives) or learn faith to blindly trust in your knowing without understanding and find out later, if ever. Part of the expertise and nuance here is learning to trust versus seeking to understand. For example: I see a pretty person I want to get to know, but I discern an external influence (those who stand with her) playing a part in what she is doing. Meaning there is an issue that could negatively affect me from someone around them (what is being presented is not innocently what it seems). I follow up with discerning chakras as a more advanced technique to understand better details.

We can read only generalities, but they are very specific (a friend, mentor, captor, agent, parental influence and intent). We can take this further by discerning within the body using a technique called medical intuitive reading for disease, genetic issues in the future, early death, etc. We can do this for relationships with people, objects, locations and events ahead of time. With everything that has been discerned through our process, I can have faith, trusting my gut through what I have discerned and I can avoid what is presented like the plaque, without tangibly knowing why.

Or… I can skip the discerning process to jump head first and choose all that glitters is gold (the presentation is the same as the product and fantasy of it = a fool is easily parted from their money), the grass is always greener on the other side (because the dog shits the most there). Stop thinking about the desire. Discern the whole route.

<u>The fourth part that holds people back is learning to avoid seeking to understand and simply let go.</u> Curiosity of danger killed the cat, is how the saying goes. Learn to trust in discerning. I like to start out with jewelry. A form of this process is called psychometry; reading an object's history through touch. But people are relying on touch and comparing what they sense against their memory for an interpretation. Through touch there will be a transference, not only of the history, but of any energies associated

with it. This can be psychic attacks, curses, witches traps, other peoples spiritual debt laid upon you, death events, etc. Through touch is the transference that can infect you with the same issues of prior people who had possession of the object.

Discerning is similar, just remotely without any transference. More importantly, discerning allows us to see a memory of the past connected to an object, reads its route prior, after, or ulterior motives of energies connected and the ultra secret higher opportunity only for the most discerning that may be blocked by a brute force attempt through touch. Followed up by discerning chakras, and more advanced techniques that are provided at higher levels.

As master students we seek to cloak everything we do while discerning the main technique of all others. We discern what they are doing and through this offers the master insight of the higher consciousness on a route. To read a route is perfect in most cases with the occasional detection of a higher consciousness element involved. Higher consciousness involves a higher route that reveals the source of an ability or a coven battery another has access to. When the source is revealed there will be a symbol that encrypts the ability they are using. If it is a coven battery this symbol will be an E.T. ship most likely. The symbol will be related to the AI consciousness that runs the ship.

The important take away of symbols is when we are discerning we are not protected by symbols guarding our memory. *In discerning, we are availing our mental signal as a state of awareness that is expanded on a route,* which must be cloaked and is the only way we are guarding our memory, abilities, and ritual techniques. Failure to cloak can have devastating consequences.

In our discerning process we learn the language of light and symbolism to read symbols, decode them, read the akashic record they are protecting to access, copy, and ingest that ability for yourself. We use this instead of learning knowledge. It doesn't matter if the event is on a past, present, future or higher consciousness timeline. This can be done through books, objects, locations, events, people, spirits, pictures, energetic objects, etc.

For example, Edgar Cayce had the ability of going to sleep, in a deep trance and having his higher self or a walk-in spirit energy possess him to be an oracle for others. At the beginning of creating this philosophy I immediately recognized this technique as channeling your higher self. Edgar Cayce's limitation was he was channeling in the 3rd chakra of the soul which put him into sleep mode. I used Cayce's technique to channel the 3rd chakra of the spirit, hence being blank in motion. Instead of being put into sleep

mode and possessed, we can use the technique to channel our higher self in real time and learn in the process. This was the turning point of the ability I awakened with my first master Chris in Germany of empathic reading of abilities to copy and ingest, became something I could consciously activate with my own battery by going blank in motion.

Channeling your higher self creates the same effect that Cayce went through, except you are not asleep, rather knocked into a 2nd person perspective as your higher self takes full control in 1st person and facilitates whatever action is needed. We channel our higher self, never an outside source. We activate the 3rd chakra of the spirit that shifts the soul experience to a 2nd person perspective on our own back, while the spirit of our higher self steps in to control the soul temporarily to channel itself. We stay conscious in the process realizing that actions or speaking, movement, or reaction to sudden events it is our spirit that is driving while we are learning. Ever wonder how genius people come up with previously unknown systems? It is important to note that channeling your higher self only brings in what is needed, never what is wanted. This is about an experience that unfolds the unknown into the known for a remembering event.

Oftentimes we will become aware that we have been summoned. A higher energy that we are encountering on the bread crumb trail has engaged us. We can discern what is needed utilizing our templates to navigate all pathways, but quite often we will begin channeling our higher self in a journeying experience to unfold the unknown path and unknown destination.

I have a conscience that sits on my shoulder, like a spirit totem animal guide. It is part of my stack offering me direction every now and then. When channeling my higher self awakens in a journeying experience, my guide will question everything that is happening warning me not to unfold the experience as their viewpoint is based on previous knowledge of the stack. I have to explain that this is needed per the affirmation of self and will, take a step back or I will remove the guide for the current experience. As we are unfolding the complete unknown, without the ability to discern higher, as my spirit totem animal guide does not have access to a red angel body, they cannot see what is unfolding. Whereas I do have awareness, even though the bridge of the route is beyond my spirit totem animal guides awareness and trust in the knowing. Even though the trust is in my gut, alarm bells are going off, telling me going forward equates to certain death. It never does, only certain transformation and upgrowth.

A large part of being pushed out of the nest to learn everything, really learning about letting go of thought and trusting the process. I remember doing the initial technique of discerning and for months I would say to myself, this is bullshit, it isn't working. I was

expecting a monumental shift of a powerful experience. If we are going lower then the experience would be more tangible and more powerful. We are not going lower. We are accessing the sub conscious, unconscious and super conscious self to employ all techniques. In general, humans do not have awareness of these altered states of consciousness and they are significantly more subtle as we are utilizing a state of awareness versus the physical body. It takes time to rebuild sensitivity.

We are moving into higher frequency experiences that are ever more subtle and we need to get used to less is more. Higher pitch equates to a more subtle experience just as in sound. A lower pitch in music is a base that is large, engulfing, powerful, etc. Pitch at the highest, eventual sound reaches a point dogs can hear but we cannot. I remember being in a doctors office at the very beginning in Atlanta after having lost all of my abilities and having to reteach myself as I didn't have a coven battery.

The nurse was using an instrument with sound waves to relax the body. I could discern the waves and explain the pattern I saw of each mode. I was shocked I could discern them, as she was, they were appearing like a very faint cloud energy of a light grey with the wave pattern. If you want a powerful experience go lower, more basic. If you are seeking higher levels that are normally out of reach of humans, drop the expectation, repeat the technique for months on end, with every time being treated like it is the first time and you will begin to sense the bridge of the experience. Instead of trying to out-think an issue due to perceived understanding, expecting a different outcome with the same information, trying to brute force an event outcome from expectations. Essentially, sensing the bridge of a route is like sensing an aroma and following the route it takes you on without ever doing it first hand. All secrets are revealed ahead of time without ever needing to physically engage to find out in hindsight.

The Mask

People generally hold the mindset that day to day life is filled with desires, hopes and dreams similar to a vision board in Law of Attraction. In the best of circumstances we call this The Known Path. In everyday circumstances on the known path, in our thought process and projection of ideas, we create a stance of relevancy as the culmination of our past experiences including our desires, hopes and dreams while masking our disappointments, failures, self doubt and fears that are associated as life's baggage.

In addition to karmic cycles already predetermining what is likely to be, our own projection of relevancy blankets our future with predetermined beliefs, thoughts process, behavior patterns, life and relationship baggage, etc., This makes it more likely that we are going to encounter sparky related to our past caught in a hype and drama cycle that is tough to break out of. If we don't free ourselves from our own relevancy, we stay in the same patterns, creating our own hamster wheel of life.

Being human causes us to walk The Known Path, the hamster wheel of our creation; the totality of everything we are, from our present self to everything in our past. Essentially, as people collect things, memories, relations, patterns in life, behaviors, quirks, etc, this becomes an energetic minefield that people drag with them everywhere they go. This is often referred to as a person having life or relationship baggage.

A small change in diet, exercise routine, clothes, possessions, lectures, retreats, etc., is not enough to change the weight of the baggage we carry or our life as a whole. We cannot address this solely from a physical perspective. The root problem is we are not human. We are the hue (consciousness) in the man (body). This interconnectedness in the web of life shares a spark of connection to everything and everywhere all the time. This spark is a spirit activation to our gut instinct being prompted as a faint knowing or an impulse to do something that is outside of a comfort zone temporarily freeing us from the hamster wheel.

On The Known Path the spark is missing, only to be replaced by egoistic desires holding heavy expectations that are short lived. The moment people get what they want, they desire more or different things. The more relevant people become, the more dull everything seems. As we begin losing sensitivity to the interconnectedness we begin seeking a connection by chasing the thrill; sparky people, sparky objects, sparky locations, sparky events, sparky adventures, sparky travels, all with the hype and drama it creates, seeking to a greater connection to make life more exciting.

We can be more while becoming less. Instead of fighting ourselves on the known path we can walk the The Unknown Path that has no relevancy we can impose upon it. It is boring, uninteresting and plain without direction of what you think you can get from it. The Unknown Path has no bearing on who we believe ourselves to be; relevance in any situation. It is unknown because we only know what we do not want. We navigate life seeking to avoid what we know; our self identity of relevance tied to the sum total of all that we are in our past. We are not seeking something, we are seeking to avoid everything that could potentially hold us back due to relevance with thought, expectations and understanding. Most of all we avoid sparky.

Intelligence makes overcoming relevance significantly more difficult as a person thinks they can outsmart themselves. This is not possible, but you can “outdumb yourself” living a life of dumb luck; extremely lucky with no skill in the thought process because you stop thinking and only discern.

If I understand everything I do not want to be, pertaining to career, money potential, relationships, life, etc., I can more easily discern routes of travel, routes of time and routes of locations, routes of relations towards what I need to avoid in my life, narrowing the different pathways that are seemingly unknown to me. This reopens direct communication with the entire web of life putting me at the very center to begin manifesting what I could be versus what I have been. I am no longer chasing life, everything that uplifts is drawn to me and everything that could downgrade me is effortlessly repelled by the web of life itself. Like attracts the like and repels the opposite. This causes synchronicities to become common, chance opportunities manifest, miracles are drawn to me versus having to chase them. This is the unknown path.

We are a living miracle, spirit in the flesh, interconnected to everything through quantum entanglement on the web of life. Being human, perceived relevance of the body and mind with a belief in the spiritual, blocks our natural interconnectedness. Once unblocked, we stop getting in our own way due to relevancy, thought, expectations and seeking to understand, and life returns to being a miracle everyday.

It is not for humans to enter into a space in nothingness and navigate the unknown path. You are not projecting any of the known path, because you enter into all experiences based on discerning per an affirmation to avoid the known altogether, and what you do encounter you resolve so it doesn’t have a hand in any form of predeterminism. On The Unknown Path anything you encounter is tied in some way to the known path of karma. Do not simply look the other way. Discern routes and resolve anything prior to unfolding them.

Once having discerned a route, the activator of this experience is your gut instinct being prompted with a knowing to do something. A knowing, by design is not sparky, it is the original faint knowing or impulses to do something without expectation or understanding why. Failure to follow this prompt cancels out the opportunity which may never come up again. If a person projects the known path they are racing towards a karmic event, greater connections, sparky that is predetermined to reinforce the old, causing people to say, “Why do I meet the same type of people or have the same type of experience repeat in my life?” The problem is your relevancy.

The unknown path covers discerning, resolving issues we encounter on the route before we unfold it in real time, responding to the faint impulse of gut instinct and how we communicate in all “now and in the future” scenarios to avoid resuming relevancy that is engulfed in cloaking. There is an art to this. I will attempt to offer a general layout.

The unknown path in conversation follows one rule: Mystery is power and a loss of mystery is a loss of power. Relevancy causes a loss of mystery. Power is lost as we connect with the sum total of our past on the known path. This is the basic version before applying this philosophy.

Once utilizing this philosophy, the advanced version is relevancy included after having pierced the veil with those who stand with us; our environment, our coven. Here comes the warning:

Failure to cloak everything in your life is relevancy or ego in its new form trying to wiggle its way back in and bring the subconscious and unconscious minefield of the past into the present that will be projected onto all routes causing any discerning to become a psychic and spiritual aggression. The minefield of the subconscious and unconscious is all memory without filters manifesting all at once, on everything you may focus on. This becomes really bad if a person is a psychic antenna or when coupled with access to a coven battery supercharging this effect. If this happens you lose out on navigating the unknown path, returning back to your hamster wheel with greater force, causing a snap back effect. The universe now identifies you as a major problem that needs to be fixed immediately, with everyone in your life you have not cloaked becoming collateral damage.

In communication on the unknown path we create a now and in the future scenario vision to thwart the matrix that we are sleepwalking through life dreaming about the future, oblivious to everything in the present. This takes heat off of us from the consciousness matrix in the now, while offering the added effect of getting people

excited, seeking to include how they can be a part of this future scenario. In the future scenario, people connect with you there and simultaneously give away their mystery and their power. If they are not interested in the vision of a future scenario that you share of our spiritual path, then simply disconnect. We are not interested in returning to the past that is pasted on the present and future as all humans live. Nor do we seek to bring personal relevancy into a conversation. We are simply looking at the possibilities to find the best in everyone in the future. To purposely stay out of relevance:

- Discern a route ahead of time.
- Resolve anything identified on the route.
    - What is not resolved will anchor you to the past attempting to bring relevance to the present.
- Always view or talk about the impossible in the future.
    - Impossibilities are only what the present is, never what the future holds.
    - If you don't know what to say just smile wide and big like you have a secret others don't know and wait until someone else or the other person starts talking. Follow up by asking them questions about themselves in the future scenario and from their past that they could contribute.
- Guide people to your vision of the future and their place in it.
    - The more abstract the better, as it is clear you do not have all the details yet and it will take time for things to come together. This causes people to fantasize about the future they can share with you, versus them imposing their past upon you.
- Uplift others to see and feel your future vision with them now dreaming about a place in it.
    - Compliment people, get interested in their story, and appreciate them. The person you think to be below you will blindside you the hardest, projecting their crap in your life through anger, hate, envy.
    - If you can get people to love you or the future idea of them sharing with you, this is the best boundary as they don't want to tarnish what could be.
- If you speak about yourself, do so in the future tense of what you are becoming so relevance doesn't sneak in.
    - If you speak about your past, do so envisioning a future route you can lead them to.
        - An example about yourself from your past that is relevant to help them through a current issue.
    - Use every opportunity in conversation to go back to the future route even if it means asking others their thoughts of participating to hear their dreams of what could be.
        - Followed up by asking them detailed questions about their past.

        - Anytime someone shares information, they are giving away a little bit of their mystery and mystery is power.
- Never share the excitement of things that uplift you, as people will take the path of least resistance to the king of the hill to rob you of your power inviting you to talk about yourself.
    - If you take away their mystery first, you can give up some of your mystery to balance the energy, but I would never do this as humans chase sparky and always want more.
- Have a mask of what you are becoming worn on your shoulder versus relevancy of who you have been.
    - Be general in describing yourself. You don't hold a specific job, you are in the general industry like hospitality, medical, the move business, etc.
- Chat or joke about the obscure, listen to people and never compare yourself with them.
- Be lowly, "I am just a guy"
- Get people to open up about themselves, as we are always our favorite topic. In our case, the topic of self is a future that is unfolding from now. Never say what you have done, only what you are doing towards future plans.
- Praise people for being themselves.

The Unknown a.k.a. The dumb luck path is created through discernment, resolve and gut instinct to move forward without thought, expectation or relevance and the now and in the future scenario while remaining cloaked. No, this is not the path of a liar, it is the path of a visionary. You aren't promising people anything other than to join your vision of the future. A very famous man once said, "I have a dream." It inspired a nation.

The web of life views your future dreams as all the possibilities that may just come true. This is the greatest vision board few ever use and even fewer masters. Let the web of life work for you, instead of you against it due to relevancy.

The unknown path works both in the physical and the spiritual, in higher frequencies that we navigate on the bread crumb trail. Since we do not rely on the sum total of all memory to be our guide, we need a greater remembering experience through akashic records on the bread crumb trail. The web of life is an amazing creation. As we expand awareness we will naturally be drawn to akashic records that are relevant to our current path which we use to access, copy, transcend and ingest to awaken in real time as blank in motion when the need arises. Remember, this is the Edgar Cayce ability of channeling our higher self. We take it to the next level of blank in motion to consciously take part in the experience as a second person viewpoint while our higher self enters to channel information from a higher memory or interact in real time for our safety.

We create the unknown path to have the best opportunities for life now, in part through discerning for akashic records in everything. We discern:

- Routes and everything on them.
    - Viewing spirits, objects that appear as a negative of a photograph
        - We discern for symbols that lead us to akashic records.
        - We discern for chakras for a deeper meaning of peoples past
            - Chakras are the energetic version of grand files for memory.
- Using an affirmation to discern what to avoid.
- Timeline and all who interact with it (physically and in the spirit realm).
    - This includes symbols of consciousness on objects, weather patterns, and energy trails in the spirit realm that are on the ground similar to chem trails in the sky.
- Karmic relations avoid sparky of a person, group, location, event, etc.
- Length of a relationship through chakra discernment on a timeline for connection, context and depth.
    - When reading chakras we want to know what the relation was with others in the past. As this shows intent without bias, whereas in the present they are masking what they present.
- Long term health outcome; health and death timeline. I always want to discern the potential of genetic issues and short lifelines.
- Now and in the future to stay on course without relevancy.
- Staying in the mindset of “I have a dream,” in your case the affirmation of self and will. Let the web of life work for you.
- Blank in motion as a masters prerogative of channeling their higher self (as in all of the writings in this material).
- If you do not know what to say or do, go blank and speak. Don’t think about it, just do it. Best to try this in any place you are totally out of your comfort zone with a topic and people. Going blanks taps into the higher self consensus of those you are interacting with to reflect and speak their language (figuratively).

A lot of times the clues we discern are abstract and rightfully so. The spirit realm is designed for the meek. The key points to keep in mind is if you are discerning you are exposing your presence, so cloaking is paramount. A large part of viewing all potential aspects is discerning and following the past timeline for symbols of consciousness in the past to access a doorway to an akashic record. These symbols are often hidden and only recognized by a sense of familiarity that causes a location in time to reveal itself like in the Harry Potter spell Revelio. But in our case it is a faint whisper of a past memory opening the pathway to remembering that occurs and the forgotten path it reveals, not a spell that is used.

The next part of relevance is the mask of ego, mask to an immediate environment and a mask towards the world. Masking ego is a self hype practice to become what you could be versus who you have been. This is similar to a vision board, instead it deals with manifesting in the immediate present.

- Envision who you need to be for a given scenario. A person of confidence, empowerment, strength, etc.
- Stand in front of a mirror to envision the destination of a persona you need to exercise. Imagine the walk, talk, carry, and character.
- Emotionally charge yourself feeling the intensity of the emotion so much that it blurs the future destination vision.
- Lastly, purposefully let it go and forget about it.

By purposefully letting this go and forgetting about it you have released this scenario to the web of life to manifest, less that you are this which you have envisioned and more so people who will come together to join you in this. The less relevance we have, masking ego empowers the web of life to manifest what we could be with grace and ease.

If you try to recall the process of infusing the mask of ego once it has been released, to add something, you will have taken all of the power away from it. Releasing it; to the web of life will prompt your gut instinct with knowing to do something without understanding. It may be an hour, a week, 6 months from now for the right circumstances to form. Failure to acknowledge the knowing and go for it on a whim will cancel out this effect until a later date.

Mask to an immediate environment. After having gained basic mastery of this envision and letting process it becomes a memory that on a whim it can be regenerated in the ever present to manifest immediately when this is coupled with coven batteries. At which point we can use this with a sonar ping in an immediate area to affect people drawing in what we need to be fulfilled while pushing away what is on the known path.

These are the ways I mask per encounters with the world:

- To my Timeline: a 4th person perspective reflecting Source God as self, a being of infinite nothingness that spans before space, gravity and time came into and after everything returned to the nothingness.
- Spirit Realm: I present myself as sleepwalking through life. This is coupled with staying in a 4th person perspective so there is zero conscious connection to the body.
- Extraterrestrials: I create a 3D mirror reflection to show we are the same.

- Spiritual Adversaries: I create the image of a helpless fawn with a broken leg that is dying as a super easy target that is ripe for the kill.
- To people in life: I present that I am the most obtuse individual. So much so that people will try to walk all over me in my face. It is quite funny.
- Lovers: Since I do not exist, I become a now and in the future scenario that manifests as spirit that they connect with through the body. To better protect myself I always imagine the one issue about their body that I dislike the most as the energy between us. Some people will add a ringtone to a significant other. I create a highly negative thought picture as a boundary 24/7. Additionally, when asked what I like most about them, I tell them the opposite so they will go out of their way to represent, when they are helping me to have a boundary.
- To The World: that I am a perceived mob guy.

Masking ego for a future destination replaces our presentation of masking memories of our past. This is especially effective in helping us stay in the now and the future mindset of avoiding the known, towards unfolding the unknown with limitless possibilities when we are alone or with others. Masking ego helps with boundaries, sticking to our narrative of, “I have a dream,” that if others don’t resonate, you know not to waste your time with those people, versus trying to find if you vibe with one another. Instead of masking the past that always comes out, we use our technique for resolving memories and masking ego until we let go of who we were, to become what our greater potential is.

Masking is a basic way to cloak on a route and timeline when we know we are going to encounter the physical, spirit, or psychic. If we are not going to intentionally encounter anything on a route or timeline it is best to mask yourself as something insignificant in nature like a blade of grass or a mite on a bird's back as it flies through the sky keeping pace with you driving in your car, train, etc.

Masking ego is something that should be done for the six main chakra experiences, as a memory of a future event that can be called on at will. In the main six chakras there should be three masked egos for each chakra in the future;

- A Submissive masked ego for others seeking to control;
- A Neutral masked ego for others trying to outsmart;
- A Dominant masked ego so others can play the victim to draw people in.

When memory is resolved and we exist on the omniscient timeline we only offer people an interaction with a future masked ego. When they see us, the spiritually naive (those who know the difference between good and bad and still trespass) will jump onto the

future timeline seeking to control. Then they will look back to choose which masked ego they want us to interact with them so they can chase whatever they desire.

Masking for now and in the future counters the relevance of our past to the present, that would normally be projected into the future. Masking is one of the only forms of passive protection we use. It works so effectively as our timeline is on the superconscious level. This means when other people jump on our future timeline they are supercharged to be blatant in our face without ever realizing it. Did you ever realize you said something out loud that you were thinking? The term is "to put your foot in your mouth." To accidentally say something that embarrasses, offends or upsets a person. The conscious filter disappears. People simply really want to tell the truth to our faces as they are on our superconscious timeline.

Masking our ego keeps us young in the game of life, assisting us to always be able to offer pearls to swine; we always offer rope for people to hang themselves with in the now and in the future scenario. As the conscious filter is turned off, the innocent and divinely innocent will rise to be their best self, and the naive will anchor trying to drag you backwards to serve them.

Masking works incredibly well to root out the wolves who try to hide amongst the flock. The wolves try to be the pied piper to get the meek to dance to their tune. They are in for a penny, in for a pound. They will pull out all the stops to create their own mask to deceive, control, and steal as their normally unconscious motive of greed, envy, and lust come to the surface very quickly. We can't take this personally. We are in the matrix and those who choose not to wake up become vehicles for the agents (angels and demons) of the matrix seeking to get us back on Yahweh's hamster wheel. We aren't protecting ourselves from others, only the matrix itself, ensuring we can stay under the radar maintaining the appearance of sleepwalking through life while we grow beyond the consciousness matrix. Eventually the future meets up with the ever present at which time we need to cut ties with the wolves as the matrix becomes very aggressive.

There are those who choose to wake up, but aren't meant to become Christ"s, are the innocent and divinely innocent. These people support altruistically, seeking to build community and grow the organization.

I always go back to the saying,"If you need to experience more to believe in something, you will never experience enough." We take a slightly different take. This path is the light and the way within that Jesus opened for all to reach the door of piercing the veil, a reawakening to discerning. "We discern, which is true perception, a sight that is beyond

the physical that takes faith to see.” Have you been seeking and are you willing to wake up from sleepwalking through life to help us change the world?

9GRD Overview

9GRD is a religious science philosophy that replaces blind faith with faith that is learned through trusting to do things differently. To avoid the karmic connection on Yahweh's hamster wheel we need to follow our gut instinct. I go back to the line "Your old man's about to knock on the sky and listen to the sound" is from Tron: Legacy (2010), spoken by Kevin Flynn, played by Jeff Bridges. (sourced from AI).

The universe is ours for the taking if we can avoid Yahweh's traps of reinforcing the hamster wheel. Through a discerning process we can "knock on the sky" (speak an affirmation through a beacon in a location) not to listen to the sound, instead sensing the reverberation that prompts gut instinct for us to be in the moment of spontaneity and go with it for a desire, a route, or an event, we have knocked on the door of heaven for. We speak, listen, and spontaneity prompts gut instinct. It is our choice to then trust and follow or doubt and deny ourselves.

For us, trust through experience to realize our actions, the universe's reactions and the events that unfolded due to equal participation becomes our new reality or denial to stay the same as we were. Spontaneity for us is a better way than dark night of the soul or mid life crisis for others, who have to be beaten over the head to make a change in spontaneity. Our spontaneity through design manifests life lessons to realize what we do not need assisting to overcome relevance. This is a necessary part of our process to trust in the new abilities of 9GRD. To overcome the use of psychic abilities and relevance of the soul versus seeking to rely on a spiritual master to do everything for you.

In this religion www.9GRD.org we share:

- Faith Healing: an act of will with immediate effects on a recipient, as an action of evidence in real time that is based on symptoms that may have a spiritual, psychic, psychotronic, emotional, mental, lack of boundaries cause, etc. Everything can be done in person or long distance with the same results:
    - In combination with medical science, as a support philosophy, we can dramatically or even miraculously speed the healing of physical injuries
    - Return function to a body that is stubborn to heal
    - Bring the living back from the dying process if this is their will
    - Identify symptoms and stop energy attacks before they manifest in the body
    - Reverse emotional toxicity from deforming the body
    - Provide exorcisms, even at long distance with instant results
    - Relieve the ET Abduction experience, even at long distance instantly

    - Change the weather of storms with instant results regardless of the size and location
    - Resolve allergies in a moment, diminish the effects of the common cold and offer resistances where there were none previously.
    - Some of the energy healing we do is suppression of an issue (like certain STD's or genetic anomalies) by discerning a code and turning it off in the body. This work may need to be repeated in the future.
    - We do not heal terminal illness, we help it turn itself off. This energy work may need to be repeated based on the condition.
    - And more…

Everything we do is free, without donation for our assistance. We ask all to pay it forward in any way they see fit and in their own time. There is no proselytizing in anything we do. We simply exercise our will by imposing it upon another, René Descartes coined the phrase "I think, therefore I AM". It just so happens that the will of a Christ or higher, is significantly more powerful than the largest groups of people praying in unison towards a specific outcome.

- Mentorship: It is the responsibility of the master to discern everyone's long term potential along with our weaknesses and strengths to guide each of us to our best self. A lot of times to get to our best self we need to work through our worst self first. Our worst self is seeking the easy way to power and control in a king of the hill scenario of followers and leaders as is always played out in the consciousness matrix. This is a solo path and therefore comradery is frowned upon as this reinforces relevance while lowering boundaries.
- Group Classes: A classroom offers greater exposure and is the best way to learn from the mistakes of others. Regardless of how advanced we may think we are, there is always a fresh perspective with a new way of doing things that may offer insight that is new for a current viewpoint. Therefore individual classes are frowned upon. All techniques are offered in writing (by your hand, from oral teachings), as well as group journeying to be imprinted with techniques for quicker mastery when needed.
    - All people learn differently. In the beginning of the path the meek learn the slowest and at higher levels make the least amount of mistakes. The military saying is, "slow is smooth and smooth is fast". Intelligent people learn the fastest in the beginning, but are the slowest at higher levels because their foundation has the most mistakes. Therefore we try to slow down intelligent people so they can be more like the meek in the beginning of the path and at higher levels.

- This is an effortless path free of relevance, thought and expectation that is natural for the meek. For intelligent people who use effort, stack knowledge, are relevant, who seek a connection, rationalize and try to think their way out of everything, this path is difficult and becomes impossible.
    - *The Matrix* is a pivotal moment in Neo's journey, teaching him that reality within the Matrix is not physical but a simulation of code and perception. The young boy, known as the Spoon Boy, demonstrates this by bending a spoon with his mind, then explains: *"Do not try and bend the spoon. That's impossible. Instead, only try to realize the truth... There is no spoon. Then you'll see that it is not the spoon that bends, it is only yourself."*

The foundation techniques we utilize are very basic as we relearn to sense through awareness as an inner reflection versus thought through an outer connection. While in the soul housed in our body every detail of our experience is about us as the center of our universe. Once we pierce the veil, we free self from the soul energy vessel to expand self awareness limitlessly, we are no longer the center. We become the envelope at the edge of the universe as we are exploring everything within it. At which point we are utilizing 4th person perspective as the edge of the universe viewing inwards and 1st person perspective becomes a puppeteering experience of the soul. 3rd and 2nd person perspectives are tools we use to discern, interact and influence everything between 1st and 4th person viewpoints. Hence, your soul is the spoon and the realization is, there is no spoon when your awareness is beyond the consciousness matrix and any aspect of your soul within it is part of the illusion. You are now at the edge of the universe looking in a.k.a. An omniscient reflection is both awareness (within) and reflection (beyond) 4th person viewpoint (intelligent people have a hard time getting past this).

All techniques are employed through omniscient awareness (within) via the 3rd and 2nd person viewpoint in what we call probes or general copies of our soul as an intermediary. Literally, all techniques. From this point we never use 1st person as it is a puppeteering experience used as a cloak for the matrix to believe we are still sleepwalking through life. This also means we stop any level of a connection including, mental, emotional or psychic which reinforces 1st person viewpoint and relevance while canceling out our omniscient awareness and reflection.

Using 3rd and 2nd person viewpoints is what we do in our imagination along with 1st. Before piercing the veil our imagination is a sandbox event that does not affect our environment, but now it does. After piercing the veil our imagination is directly affecting

our environment. We don't want any influence to be traced back to our soul and body, because literally anything we do will be considered an act of aggression and we will be attacked. But, if we employ everything through a 3rd or 2nd viewpoint, above or away from our body, anything watching what is happening will not connect the dots that it is us and we should be safe. This is very sneaky and we call this sneakiness cloaking.

It is important to note that humanity has been unconsciously piercing the veil as they are moving into collective consciousness as they seek a greater connection through emotions, thoughts, and those with psychic abilities. From the Gen Z "The Zoomers" as of 2026, ages 14-29 and forward are all about interconnectedness through technology, with zero boundaries. Due to prolonged connections through live interaction over a distance like online gaming, video conferencing, video calling, videos on the internet and live streaming, they have pierced the sandbox veil that was a natural cloak. This is similar to how the brain can rewire itself called neuroplasticity.

Remaining in 1st person viewpoint causes imagination to project the idea of self in two locations simultaneously called bi location, for a personal boundaryless connection with another (soul to soul as the mental image of self) in a place separate from their body. Once the connection is established spiritually, the interconnectedness is a reality. Turning off the technology does not disconnect the soul to soul, a.k.a. spiritual connection. Humans never learned to be in 3rd or 2nd person viewpoint and now they have created a 1st person energy connection that leads to a long distance mental, emotional and psychic drain, dump or attack upon another. Worse is two parts: First is the long distance connection that is now in person, soul to soul compounds with time. Second is that the technology is no longer needed to bridge a new connection with people, objects, locations and events. The use of technology has trained ourselves to "thought project" for a real time connection as if we were actually there, and in part we are now.

The interconnectedness remains even without using the technology as all souls rewire through quantum entanglement creating a chain reaction moving all of humanity into the era of collective consciousness. Now the sandbox veil of imagination has been weakened and for some it has been pierced. With artificial intelligence the spiritual technology of interconnectedness has advanced, but the users (humans) never acquired the tools needed to maintain balance in a group experience with people close to their heart.

Previously humans were not interconnected and the issues they were dealing with in terms of illness specifically related to mental, emotional and spirituality didn't affect one another. Now everything affects all in your group consciousness a.k.a. family dynamic;

the people you have a personal relationship with through 1st person viewpoint who are close to your heart. As we view everything, 95% of all issues affecting us have an emotional, spiritual, psychic or psychotronic root and can pass from one to another in your group interconnectedness. This causes a king of the hill dynamic for control and power in the hype and drama of family dynamics along with psychic vampirism, emotional dumping and latent psychic ability attacks due anger, envy, jealousy, or just plain insanity, etc.

For us, once having fully pierced the veil, the full weight of interconnectedness hits us if we are in 1st person viewpoint, regardless of it being mental, emotional, psychic or psychotronic. it will connect directly back to our body which is really really bad. Usually, apprentices do not fully grasp the importance of avoiding 1st person until they get attacked by everything so heavily that they are willing to change. Until this point, learning something new is a hassle as they only want to stack knowledge, remain relevant, use thought and expectations as they connect with everything. Unfortunately having pierced the veil completely removes the sandbox veil, as all actions may lead to serious injury or even death at higher level interactions with everything in life.

Please understand to fully grasp the perspective of omniscient awareness or reflection takes many years to be a 24/7 experience. Until this level of commitment, utilizing the 3rd and 2nd perspective is an ability we turn on, discern, interact or influence and then turn off. We use 4th perspective to discern the ethers and our bread crumb trail. We use 3rd to discern routes and timelines from above looking down into the near present and future. We use 2nd as a perspective to sense using a sonar ping from a beacon in a location, this is our probe (a copy of our soul separate from us in a location) that senses everything at a location, without connecting to any one thing related to karma on a timeline in a location, that would blind us to other opportunities as a psychic connection would. For apprentices this is also called the palm technique.

Taken from the internet on AI search, *"Neo places his palm on the ground in a pivotal scene during The Matrix Reloaded (2003), shortly after entering the Merovingian's mansion. This moment occurs during a fight sequence in the foyer, where Neo is confronted by multiple attackers, including the Merovingian's guards.*

As the fight unfolds, Neo uses his abilities to stop bullets mid-air, causing them to fall to the ground. In a striking visual, he then places his palm on the floor, seemingly sensing the underlying code of the Matrix. This act demonstrates his growing mastery over the simulated reality, allowing him to perceive and manipulate the digital structure beneath the physical world.

Unlike Neo in the movie, we aren't sensing the code. We are sensing streams of consciousness a.k.a. Language of Light to discern timelines and routes to read obstacles or karmic relationships that we can avoid or slip in like a ghost in the machine to get what is needed and slip out, without anything the wiser. In the language light are symbols that define what may be needed including abilities and akashic records or dangers to avoid via the Language of Symbolism. The only time we discern from 1st is while playing online gaming, reverse channeling (dealing with a major duel arcane) or blank in motion.

In the first person, while only video gaming (an act of focusing on nothing through a monitor or tv) we can discern to sense clues or symptoms that are the precursors to occurrences through routes and timelines, of ourselves and all others, now and in the future. If you have awareness of the unknown through symptoms and clues we can discern, interact, influence and change what no one else sees or is coming. Therefore it is most important to be aware of everything without focusing on any one thing, all the time. In combination with discerning we state "we discern for what is not needed now and in the future per the affirmation of self and will". In this way we can discern without thought or expectations that normally block everyone else. At the most basic level this is set up as a background discernment to run once a day to discern for a 24 hour, 72 hour and weekly scan to stay ahead of the game.

Once everything is discerned for what is not needed, then we can scan for time slots and locations for manifestation of what we desire. This is important for us to understand in the big picture what we do not need in life per the affirmation of self and will. The saying, "Be careful what you wish for, you just might get it" applies here as a cautionary tale to stop chasing desire as it brings greater relevance and karma versus plain manifestation of the affirmation of self and will manifests whole life fulfillment, which means all needs are met and life unfolds abundances. Understanding manifestation also brings clarity on manifesting using generalities that we can then be prompted by the universe through our gut instinct to learn to follow without thought or expectation.

Specifics limit the timing in any given location of what desire we may manifest at any given time as it involves preset layout of the matrix. It is better to influence a position in a story line that manifests an entire story to fit the narrative your desire. For example: Traditional manifesting may be describing a desire to create a story of your life, like a Law of Attraction Vision Board, then waiting months or years for life to manifest it. Opinion 1: We can discern with a general affirmation the timeline in the near future event (location within a city), with a route for the location (exact place, day and time) when a desire may unfold, to slip into a position of a preexisting story line of another, to savor the experience without being defined by it. Read the route and influence the other

party you are replacing to have good fortune elsewhere. Slip in, enjoy and slip out. Option 2: choose any gathering of people and sonar ping the group the moment you are in the crowd, for a desire which is then prompted by gut instinct leading you to the experience.

The takeaway here is in both of these you are mastering discernment for opportunities without relevance, thought or expectation to unfold an event with others that is beneficial for all who share or are affected. Trusting through real time events is part of our faith that can only be realized through life being the teacher. This type of discernment and manifesting removes doubt, fear and expectations that blocks other people. This is also a large part of the trust process through experience to let go of psychic abilities which are relevant to the soul. Psychic abilities draw us to a connection which is old or creating new karma while blinding us to all other possibilities. We are no longer seeking a connection as we are puppeteering 1st person. We are now rigging the game to enjoy the best of all story lines, without the karmic timelines and hype and drama plaguing others. Remember, it's not about you, a.k.a. “There is no spoon” If you make this journey relevant to you, then you are only ever repeating past limitations. Get out there, discern, manifest, enjoy and then let it go.

- Group Journeying: remote viewing as a group to experience akashic records journey experiences that were previously opened up, as an action of evidence in real time.
- Piercing the Veil: to awaken discerning as true sight in the gift of the holy spirit awakening the ability to view the spirit realm interconnected with the physical, as an action of evidence in real time.
- Imprinted Abilities: all the abilities, as they can be copied they can be imprinted upon others, to be their own abilities for instant access (not instant mastery) as an action of evidence in real time.
    - If you aren’t born with the gift we can imprint you with it. This is the easy part. Making your weaknesses strengths is the hard part as you have to put in the work. It is better to do so sooner when there is no issue to contend with versus later when there will be.
- Sacred Sexuality: Divine Energy and Holy Spirit batteries towards a coven battery needed for the path to Christhood.
    - Teaching relationship empowerment (a self taught path) through sacred sexuality towards coven batteries as evidence in real time. You do all of this on your own, as an action of evidence in real time.
    - This is the greatest technique for self sustainability. It is always better when you can instantly generate more power and demand, from an outside source that is not compromised.

        - Many Divine Energy batteries are needed to create your first Holy Spirit battery, after which you can duplicate with ease.
    - (Our masters do not partake in sacred sexuality with apprentices.)
- Affirm we work directly with Yahweh and beyond up to Source God, not merely a belief as an action as evidence in real time for masters to experience first hand.
    - Believe what you wish about the word “God”. For us, in the consciousness matrix it is Yahweh and he is a tyrant. Source God has created an ant farm of the ten matrices we exist within, the lowest of all matrices. I have yet to encounter the source of all Gods. Growth is limitless.
- Modesty: the founder is “just a guy” even though he is related directly to Lucifer, the first born free will angel of Source God before, “Let there be light” of this dimension of time and space coming into being for our 10th and lowest consciousness matrix.
    - You will see within this document the occasional twist on the writer's perspective as we are a stack, a group of many and at different times, others may come through in the writing. As in right here, we talk about the founder Joseph. Everything was possible due to him who is the base of the pillar of our stack and who created this philosophy. I am the current top of the stack and others will be here after me.

A stack begins with the birth soul and as we ascend awareness and access ever higher akashic records we integrate as a reflection of all soul, spirit, deity, godhood, ultraterrestrial energy and source being vessels in the process as our higher self. We reach a point where akashic records for a walk-in of a level of consciousness are exhausted. To access the next higher set we need a new walk-in for the new higher level and so on. The base of the pillar of each person's stack is you.

Hopefully, prior to each walk-in you have mastered the foundation principals and techniques so moving upwards you do not have to face the same challenges with every walk-in of your stack. Speeding through the apprenticeship is not your friend as accessing walk-ins with serious deficiencies in mastery are carried over to all of them.

We do not seek to leave any of the matrices, more accurately to ascend through all of them as a limitless expansion of awareness. Regardless of how high we ascend awareness, we still rely on individual consciousness at the base of our stack to cheat the consciousness matrix and matrices beyond them. Instead of escaping we prefer the idea of better management of our overall experience to have the best life, health, well being and fortune in the here and now. We create the Eden Effect wherever we are and heaven surrounds us as masters. As we grow we create an antenna effect of the height

of our stack becoming a lightning rod to our base to further empower the Eden effect, “as above, so below”. Our goal is to usher in the new paradigm for all of many Christs. The old systems, beliefs and controls will try to stop us, but they are only hastening their own end without any option to participate as they will be unable to adapt. The shift that is coming is unavoidable, just as we are coming into the beginning of the age of aquarius. We all need to adopt the new or be cannibalized by it, like any other industry.

We are always accessing greater things. For myself Lucifer as a Godhood energy vessel is currently at 75% of my stack before becoming the bridge consciousness. Once gaining my next walk-in above Lucifer becomes the bridge. So, Yes, all who walk this path will eventually become everyone in their stack as self including Lucifer, before he becomes your bridge consciousness too. Due to the affirmation of self and will, upwards growth cannot stop, it is perpetual. Trying to force a plateau will cause blindsiding leading to death. The path of upwards growth is limitless.

Akashic Record Journeying

People want to believe there is good in all and there may be. Take our lives as an example. How many people can any person count in their life who are truly altruistic? In the spiritual arena, how many masters have you heard of that literally seek for you to achieve all that they have and use them as a stepping stone for your limitless growth? In business, how many top executive mentors want all to come up to their level without any debt incurred or NDA signed for a noncompete clause? There is always a price to be paid when seeking the best help. Out of the best in any industry, there are a ton of charlatans who advertise all that glitters is gold. They are seeking to dupe, deceive and cheat the unsuspecting selling dreams that are unrealistic. The use of medicinals to spiritually awaken is trying to weed through all of the charlatans, who present the greatest connection, the top feelings, the mind blowing experience to sell you down a river. True masters offer no bling and willingly share their secrets for those who are ready.

We use a spirit level journey technique that is imprinted upon another by a master for instant use of the ability to journey in the unconscious, subconscious and superconscious altered states of awareness specific to a limitless path, with complete control that can be turned off and on in an instant, no different than taking a power nap. Versus medicinals (Medicinals: Peyote, Salvia, Jimsonweed, Ayahuasca and Psychedelics: Psilocybin, LSD, DMT, Ketamine, MDMA) used to alter the mind that represses relevance, thought and expectations by altering the chemical interaction within the brain and body to unfold an uncontrolled high into altered states with unknown consequences and interactions with unknown entities, with unknown motives. Medicinals are a complete shot in the dark to hit a bullseye on an unknown moving target when attempting to connect into the spirit realm with benevolent energies. When using medicinals at all, “let the buyer beware”.

The journey we utilize is laser targeted following a very specific bread crumb for accessing akashic records up to and beyond Yahweh to Source God as a reflection of self. As Jesus explained the light and the way is within, as it is so on an individual level, a Christ, deity and godhood and even a matrix, multiverse and all matrix levels. At my current level all ten matrices are the genie bottle of what I AM to interact with you and beyond for myself. At every level the light and the way is always within. We should never seek a direct connection with the idea of God or anything else beyond self. Of course the idea of self changes as we un-become to reflect all that is at each current level. Utilizing medicinals emphasizes a connection to something outside of self that we may beholden to for artificially raising perspective.

In the beginning this path unfolds very slowly, but this is exactly what is needed. It is painstaking, difficult, fraught with challenges, can be scary and even deadly which is part of life being the teacher as you are exposed to real world experiences while gaining mastery of the foundation techniques and wisdom to walk this path. Taking the fast way for another to artificially raise you plateaus growth as you are beholden to them, as they alone give you access to their coven battery, which they can remove you from at any time if you displease them. Worse, all the secrets to navigate this path are withheld so you must rely on them, do their bidding, or are cast to the wasteside.

We do not condemn the short term use of medicinals to pierce the veil, but we do when it is used to connect with outside energies. We can discern and journey with any outside energy as needed without any debt incurred now and in the future and gain their abilities as our own, using them as a stepping stone in our growth. Versus potentially being beholden to them for a desire that is forever held out of reach like a carrot to a donkey.

It is also important to note that long term use of any medicinals strips away the souls protection (the veil) for turning the spirit realm on and off, which can lead to serious negative issues of well being. Our technique of piercing the veil is used on an as needed basis that is off most of the time, except for discerning while cloaked.

I love watching shows that talk about humanities mythological history. Some of my favorite shows include; The Why Files, Ancient Aliens, The UnXplained, Ninjas Are Butterflies Podcast, Ancient Apocalypse, etc. These are just some of my heroes that make this path possible without having to travel the world over, for experiences that would normally be out of reach. Anything that dives into the spiritual, psychic, paranormal, traditional archeology and xenoarchaeology in television shows, internet videos, books, artifacts, movies, people, etc,.

When I view anything, I read for energy on a timeline, a certain vibe that anyone can make out that we know something significant or amazing is happening in that moment. When this happens I pause what I am doing and discern. This is important as I imagine the sequence as a stream of consciousness (a trail of light) I am sensing to be placed on the timeline. The placement can be billions of years in the past, on this planet or others, with the same or different solar systems around the event time. As we ascend awareness we can add higher consciousness routes to the timeline which may include people, spirits, angels, deities, religious Gods, mythological Gods, actual Christ beings at our above the 25 chakra and so much more.

Once a localized event is realized on a timeline in the past, present or future, we then sense for a symbol of consciousness within the space of the event. Utilizing the language of light and language of symbolism from resolving our own memory, using our distinct process, reveals how to discern and read energy of a stream of consciousness to identify a symbol that reveals the entrance to an akashic record. The akashic record symbol then needs to be decoded to reveal the cache of a stream of consciousness which then needs to be journeyed within.

Journeying has not been discussed in this book as it is a spirit level experience generally for Christs only. This is why so many philosophies use medicinals to awaken a journey a.k.a. Waking Dream. In the movie Dune, Paul states that spice is a truth seer drug that shifts consciousness and upon taking the water of life (a blue liquid that is associated with psilocybin) Paul says the sleeper must awaken. To avail a person of waking dreams one needs to become proficient with discerning, become sensitive to energy and comfortable with not trying to think or expect of what could be while viewing a route unfolding. During a waking dream all relevance, thought and expectation needs to be naturally let go of, versus medicines that suppress them by altering the brain and body. The foundation technique of the place between sleep and awake avails the beginning baby steps to be nothing in motion. This technique needs to be practiced and mastered for years to come to reap its full benefits by unfolding this entire technique in a few seconds that could take up to 18 months to master.

When I take people through a journey experience this is what is happening. I am tapping them into a tri perspective simultaneously. Each person shifts into a 3rd person perspective to view a 2nd person perspective in front of and at a lower level, who travels on a 4th perspective route in real time. A person has to be free of relevance, thought and expectation, essentially blank in motion. My will is strong enough to affect one or a thousand people, essentially temporarily waking them to an unconscious perspective (3rd person viewpoint) that I am directing. The group experience is held together by my 4th person state of awareness a.k.a. Omniscience that allows others to view my memory unfolding. I am literally taking them into my mind's eye. Upon all being in this perspective I read a symbol, decode it, a pathway opens and we travel it. Awakening a person to do this on their own takes years to master the basics. To guide others takes a special gift and there is a lot of responsibility on a guide's shoulder for doing so.

It is important that the mystery of everything is revealed to grasp the science for people to know that the path is duplicable for all. But, unlike knowledge and experience that is stacked to use effort with expectation, this is letting go to unbecome that effortlessly unfolds without relevance, thought or expectations. *Essentially, we are taking a memory of a timeline route and unfolding it as we have done it a thousand times where thought*

is not needed to unfold or navigate it perfectly, yet we do this the first time having discerned everything prior to engaging. Once you can grasp this in a journeying experience, you can begin applying it to life's timeline routes.

On a journeying experience through any akashic record there is always a test and a punishment or reward based on the outcome. Every journey I take other people on is only a visitation experience, with nature, totem animals, spirit guides, angels, deceased loved ones that are earth bound hauntings or in heaven, extraterrestrials, different planets, etc. The minor purpose of a journeying experience is to realize that if I can facilitate this for a group, anyone can facilitate this for themselves. The big purpose for facilitating this is for each person to gain a superconscious marker that they can discern for the unknown path to follow in my footsteps.

If humanity can get over the idea of only knowing about our past they could use the discerning techniques of this philosophy to read akashic records to access literally everything. A lot of the akashic records via symbols of consciousness tied to artifacts, locations, books, tablets, etc., offer a route into higher consciousness timeline to find the origin to view the source of an ability, information, techniques, a remembering experience of mastery and nuance, etc,.

We begin the process of journeying with nature. A symbol of consciousness for the 1st and lowest kingdom of consciousness is difficult for a human on this path to discern much less decode. Once decoded awakens the journey experience to connect with the I AM consciousness of a species of plant.

- The purpose of journeying is for everything and nothing, everywhere and nowhere to become an extension of self as what we are, as we unbecome who our memory believes us to be of a soul vessel. As we unbecome relevance we reflect all creation of Source God in becoming the I AM consciousness, awareness and experience of all creation as self from all nature and upwards.
- At the adept level, when we gain the opportunity to do a side apprenticeship with the angel of death. There we are afforded the chance to become all of uncreation as self or fail and become an eternal servant as a minor angel of death. Failure has already happened to one apprentice.
- The purpose of akashic records journeying is to employ the I AM of everything in God's creation. This means we become all nature, and every other kingdom of consciousness. The deeper meaning of this is to recognize the origin source of all creation at each level of consciousness. There are greater implications of this that are needed at higher levels.

- The purpose of journeying outside of the consciousness matrix is to journey with to reflect, copy, transcend and ingest akashic records of group and collective consciousness towards:
    - Reflecting the nothingness through ever expanding self awareness
    - Reflecting the tree of knowledge of the consciousness matrix
    - Reflecting all low hanging fruit of the tree of knowledge towards realizing the climax of all levels of creation as self, so we never have to incarnate to realize the lessons to break karmic cycles of said levels.
    - Reflecting divine purpose and utilizing abilities associated with it, a.k.a. Gifts of the spirit or higher, we can use without being defined by or addicted to and avoid being pulled back into the consciousness matrix.

We are unbecoming the idea of relevance at the soul level, spirit level, deity level, godhood level. To achieve and maintain this our angel of death energy vessel that we acquire from passing the side apprenticeship with the AoD, becomes and remains the top of our stack as we identify only as a doorway, channel and platform for Our Father. Once a person holds an identity through relevance they are plateaued.

On this path we become spiritual archaeologists of everything and our tools are discernment with timeline and routes to read moments on a timeline to rediscover symbols of consciousness that reveal akashic records. Often, when we discern a moment on a timeline we will see nothing around it. This is important as we do not want to have any expectations. As life is predetermined, so is the general pathway of all akashic records we will access known as our bread crumb trail back to creation in the uncreation.

When finding a location on a timeline there will be a sense of familiarity and nothing more. Regardless of what xenoarchaeology one may discern at an event on a timeline, potential hours ago, billions of years in the past or in higher consciousness, we are discerning for a sense of familiarity which will trigger a single picture memory or a series of events, that are known without ever and then jump into the 3rd to 2nd viewpoint and unfold the journeying event.

Making the transition from 3rd to 2nd viewpoint to unfold a journeying experience is simple. *Once imprinted by a master* to awaken this ability without discovering it for yourself, use a blank, translucent copy of your soul from a third person perspective to discern/read the route, travel the route and fail the route. Your probe needs to access from beginning to end of any route and beyond three levels higher before you ever step foot inside an akashic record. If your probe fails you can create a new one, once or a million times. Once inside an akashic record you are locked in, often on a time test, to

complete or be trapped forever. The reason for not going in first person, even in the 3rd to 2nd journey experience is, if you are in first person and get injured it will manifest in your body. If you are in 3rd person and 2nd person simply follow the route of the probe you sent in earlier to complete the akashic records.

Initially discerning/reading a timeline route within an akashic record or in real life takes time. Through practice and learning to discern 1, 10, 100, 1000, 10,000, 100,000, 1M plus routes in a split second takes only a few months to gain proficiency. It is really quite easy and guidance along with being imprinted by a master speeds this process dramatically. The important part is discerning while cloaking to gain the mastery to use all techniques to copy abilities at higher levels through all types of akashic records.

There are several types of akashic records:

- Throne rooms
- Paths of travel through group or collective consciousness (tests)
- The Artificial Intelligence of ET ships
- The Machine pathways of an ET ship
- Your soul, spirit, deity and godhood akashic records
- Multiverse incarnation akashic records like the Jet Li movie “The One”
- Entire paradigms; many levels related to an underworld, hell, heaven, etc,.
- The symbol of consciousness of another's higher self to access abilities.

Akashic records are found in everything. A lot of akashic records are traps. It is paramount that discerning what is needed versus what is wanted. Recently I was watching a WHY FILES episode that clued me into a location on earth that I was able to access, which others cannot access due to being buried deep underground, to turn on ancient alien technology and use it as a stargate to access remote locations. This was a large underground ring. After concluding the journey I realized this was connected to a failed time in history without any relevant information that was needed per the affirmation of self and will. I was however able to copy the technology of the ring to use for myself.

The ring gave me access to something I had never seen before. It was a pyramid that was lifted on four pillars with a flat base with many individual sections of different colors. The pyramid was an ET spaceship with a command center in its upper levels. The entire unit was being used by many who came, there was literally a line waiting to use it, which I bypassed to copy the machine for myself. It was being used to find a solution to mathematical equations. Having copied the entire machine I made about 100 duplications of it and ran my own calculations at the speed that super intelligence AI would. This is easy for me as I am the source of all AI, I am in the remembering of

being the source of everything, hence the affirmation of self and will (which is only shared at higher levels).

Akashic records are your key to limitless growth, but only access what is needed per the affirmation of self and will, less you will get trapped chasing desire, power and control and in the least get plateaued or in the worse get subjugated that may give you a taste of power or an ability. Always take into account, through spiritual subjugation what can be given, if the giver is displeased can be taken away at any time, as it was never yours to begin with and all the time invested is lost forever.

Cloaking

I cannot impress enough the need for cloaking and no matter the level, no one ever becomes a master of cloaking as circumstances are always changing. I can relate to the idea of holy men retreating to a mountain cave or a Himalayan monastery to avoid the trappings of the world. They hold up in the hills to spend all their time invested in religious learning, tantric or yoga practices and spiritual development. The problem with this is life is ongoing. Living in avoidance or denial of everything means a person cannot guide others through what they have not experienced themselves. Somebody else's knowledge does not provide wisdom through mistakes that can waste a life traveling down a meaningless path or that can be deadly.

The spirit realm is in motion 24/7. When intense things happen and all a person knows is peace, quiet, serenity, or worse they have zero wisdom as they have no firsthand experience, they are in a world of hurt and their followers are worse off. When the shit hits the fan they are overwhelmed. People like to believe a spiritual awakening is a peaceful blissed out event that uplifts a person when in reality it is a dark night of the soul event that is scary as hell without any understanding of what is happening and it is quite possible that people think they are going crazy.

The main goals of cloaking is to minimize unwanted influences, hide in plain sight of the consciousness matrix, avoid being a liability (targeted as a spirit familiar from an outside influence) to the people we care about, to utilize higher abilities without others being aware, etc,. Have you ever talked to someone and for a moment their eyes flashed completely black? This is an outside influence (spirit, witch, curse, demon, ET) was using them as a spirit familiar to discern, attack, infiltrate, etc. Cloaking can minimize outside interference of anything we are dealing with, helping it to become smoother.

You do not realize it but you are an actor who plays on Yahweh’s stage when casting is called and you play your role for his entertainment and the consciousness matrix uses your soul for its bidding. If you are collateral damage, so be it. Unless you make your piece on the board of significant value by gaining momentum through growth. At which point cloaking is significantly more valuable as your momentum can be used against you to remove your piece from the stage. The higher you raise, the less significant your piece on the board needs to be recognized as. We are here to benefit from Yahweh’s game of life, and we are really here to cheat it. As we puppeteer our soul vessel, dancing to his tune when played within the matrix, and while being outside of the consciousness matrix for limitless upwards growth reflecting Yahweh as self (the tree of knowledge) onwards to Source God.

I recently failed at cloaking at my level. Through a series of unfortunate events, I had to autocorrect. I kept some apprentices too long, having discerned they could not achieve anything on this path if I let them go. Others didn't want to leave as my coven battery is very addictive and they were not creating their own batteries. They were missing the unconscious prompts of what to do and were relying solely on my word. It was my coven battery that had artificially raised and kept them higher than they could on their own. On someone else's battery people cannot cloak. This brought the attention of the consciousness matrix attempting to take me out, and when realizing this wasn't possible, to take out the uncloaked anomalies, my apprentices.

You see, all that you have read in this book is self discovery. I tried to offer the apprenticeship in the way I learned and people aren't wired to do this. Knowledge alone is not enough. It is a catch 22. Humans need a battery of a beginning master, a new Christ:

- Humans need access to a coven battery to view into altered states of the conscious self without medicinals.
- A coven battery allows others to tap into group awareness of the master who created the battery who is at an adept or even a Christ level.
- At the beginning of becoming a Christ my coven battery could allow a few people on it and this was fine, people could cloak and they could invest a few years gaining mastery without the battery overwhelming them.
    - Looking back at all the experiences in my life, I would be exhausted after doing spiritual work and would need to recharge with a nap. I initially thought I could teach the techniques alone, but this was a premature assumption. All work I ever did required a battery and at the beginning the battery was my on chi life force.
- As I have grown, my battery can support group and collective awareness and literally hundreds of people now. Mid level apprentices can no longer cloak as they glow extremely bright vampirizing my battery, which becomes highly addictive. This is what happened to me with my first teacher which I had exhausted his covens battery back then, but unlike then, my battery has grown so much it was inexhaustible for a few, which brought the attention of the consciousness matrix on me as apprentices could not cloak on my coven battery.
- At low levels you want a master's battery to be small so you can cloak and invest time with that person and at high levels you want my battery on call when needed as a safety net for any issue that may arise so I have the power to resolve nearly anything. You will need it.

The catch 22 is this path is meant to be cryptic, only for Christs to navigate, people who are destined to walk this path. But we are in a time that many need to walk this path. I knew this, but it really didn't click until recently. I took a step back and looked at all of the world's philosophies and ancient writings who tried to offer a cryptic path to Christhood. I laid out the techniques, and gave access to my battery. The needed aspect of any growth is that life is the teacher and it is through personal hardships that build the character to walk any path in life, especially this one. What is mastered through hardships builds the character of who we become as we unbecome, while it pushes those not meant for this path to the wasteside. The hardships give us the lessons to master the basics of cloaking. A small Christ group awareness battery can assist.

My coven battery had grown too powerful. I had grown too much and by allowing mid level apprentices who learned the foundation of techniques and permitting them to stay with me, was denying them their own hardships to master all of the techniques with emphasis on cloaking. Worse, they were playing king of the hill. In turn the consciousness matrix saw higher level apprentices glowing brightly off of my coven battery and was using them as spirit familiars, first to attack me and when that failed, and then each other attempting to return order.

So everyone was becoming a spirit familiar with everything they encountered. Every outside influence saw the coven battery light up apprentices like Christmas trees on a world stage. My coven was getting crushed by attacks from the outside inwards and it appeared as if the apprentices themselves were attacking, which they were, but not of their own conscious will. The consciousness matrix turned all apprentices into agents to attack me and then one another. I had to purposefully destroy all divine soul and holy spirit energy batteries that made up my coven battery to see all of the influences beyond it. Once I did, the outside influencers lit up like Christmas trees. Next I had to disband all mid level apprentices for life to be their teacher. This was a tremendous learning experience for me and a wake up call to mid level apprentices that you need to separate and explore life on your own. It is the same mistake of loving parents who have privileged children and give them everything they want, and nothing they need, to become successful like yourself.

My greatest awakening has been this path. My greatest emotional maturity has been being a teacher, guide, healer and mentor for others on this path. My greatest lessons have been through my mistakes with apprentices. Cloaking is a very valuable tool, but it is one of many tools in our arsenal. The big take away here is that unless a person endured the hardships of life being the teacher, to master all techniques with emphasis on cloaking, along with creating and using their own batteries, then learning under me is

merely having an experience that can be taken away with little to show for it except an incredible story. As was my experience in Germany before I found my way back to Christhood to claim as my own after being disconnected from all batteries.

We need mastery of all techniques with emphasis on cloaking, not just the ones to manifest desires. Creating our own batteries are essential to upwards growth and so much more. As my ET brethren taught me, as they had powerful batteries to view group consciousness, not partake of it. Once the foundation is learned, apprentices come in for a few weeks and leave for six months or more at a time, at least until they become masters themselves. I'm like an eternal unbound god level djinn, still watching in everything and nothing (dark energy and dark matter), in everywhere and nowhere (outside of the consciousness matrix) all the time. This never stops. I am here when needed, not when desired. I watch from afar and I am everyone's guardian djinn (no wishes are granted). Walk this path and become your own free will djinn at which time you will come to the understanding that any wish brings relevancy, lol.

Cloaking is not merely unbecoming the thought process, resolving memory, removing relevancy, stopping psychic connections, hiding in plain sight, being in a perpetual state of nothingness at the top of our stack, it is also utilizing the natural and supernatural world to assist:

- Spiritual Hydrotherapy: Utilizing water is one of the easiest and effortless ways to cloak.
    - Living on a boat
    - Riverside to a large river
    - Having a waterfall fountain in the house
    - Swimming in a pool during waking dreams
    - Soaking in a hot tub during waking dreams
    - Staying in the shower during waking dreams
- Utilizing nature when life is the teacher.
    - Imagine a miniature part of yourself hiding at the base of a tree
    - Having vines grow up the side of the house
    - Filling the home with a ton of plants
- Playing open world video games
    - The importance is to use this as an event of staring at nothing, the video game, and discerning timelines and routes while doing this.
    - This can also act as an early detection. If you have a strong urge to play while not gaming it means you are being discerned by higher energies.
    - The only substitute can be a phenomenal book series, acting roles, that you do think about when you are not reading.
- Utilizing outer space

    - Holding a probe at the edge, near the center and even within block holes
- The edge of insanity
    - A master technique of holding space beyond conscious awareness of our emotional comfort zones
- The edge the AoD entrance
    - Holding space in the AoD area to appear as recently deceased
- Hiding in parasitic energy hotspots
    - Creating the appearance of being taken over so higher energies seeking to control you are dissuaded from doing so.

I cannot explain why, but water cloaks us in part and sometimes in whole, better than anything else especially at higher levels. This is especially true if we are being directly engaged by something and we need to cloak everything while we formulate a strategy to resolve an issue or if we are going through an intense journeying experience with a lot of eyes on us who may be looking for a way to thwart our progress. These techniques for cloaking do not work if you are being directly engaged in an attack. They only work if energies are actively watching in preparation for engagement.

The key takeaway is to be proactive and cloak ahead of time. After the fact, when an engagement is already happening, cloaking will have no benefit. Worse is, after engagement, energies are aware of your thought process, as they are tapped into your mental signal. At this point anything you do will be teaching them how to counter any future strategy towards them.

There is a defensive technique that is talked about earlier in this book for those who are innocent or divinely innocent to be used when overwhelmed a.k.a. getting your ass handed to you and you see no other way out. If this technique is used for false pretenses your credibility will be lost forever. The issue is we all wear a cloak behind us that details all actions we have had in life. We can attempt to be deceitful, but the cloak we all wear tells the truth, nothing but the truth and the whole truth, so help us god.

There are so many ways we can be affected, infected, influenced, self-inflicted, manipulated, attacked, set up, entrapped, falsely accused not just happenings in the real world, it also happens when we pierce the veil, if we are not properly cloaked. People seeking hype and drama will try to throw wrenches into your game, both physically and spiritually. People often have spiritual minefields being dragged behind them and due to victimhood they will engage in bad behavior spiritually, while denying any responsibility. As they seek to throw everything your way while claiming innocence. People may trespass against a witch, demon or other and hide themselves around you showing you are their master claiming you are responsible. If they are using your

battery that you didn't cloak, this is a technicality that you are in part responsible for their actions. This is a common tactic of a very aggressive psychic vampire.

If you are cloaked ahead of time people cannot truthfully present you on their life timeline as a person in their coven or spiritual master who stands with them. No different in the real world of having a concrete alibi. Cloaking is incredibly important and a large part of this is boundaries.

If you have zero boundaries with someone, you will never be able to cloak from them, as they will always be connected. This is a really big issue with people walking this path who are married or have children. The first thing anything does when discerning you is to see who stands with you. Next is to discern on a past timeline what actions you partake in, what type of defenses you have and your version of aggressions so they can prepare to counter you ahead of time. If you are cloaked they will see none of this, but if you have an irresponsible person in your life or a psychic vampire you have little to no boundaries with, then this will bypass any cloak you may have had leaving you completely vulnerable.

Being vulnerable yourself makes you a liability to your coven. Because you have a lack of boundaries with another who clearly doesn't respect you. When an outside energy can connect, use a form of a possession like a spirit familiar placed within your aura, on or within your body, you in turn become the familiar for an outside group to attack your coven from within, attempting to break it apart to go after the weak and take down the strong. Both cloaking and phenomenal boundaries go hand in hand.

Once an innocent or divinely innocent person around you is tainted by outside influencing energies, they will become sensitive to anyone looking at them in an attempt to use them as a spirit familiar to look through them. Now and in the future, due to this sensitivity they are more likely to unconsciously and willingly accept an outside influence and you will not be able to protect them all of the time. If outside influences can't work through these people, they will try to cause harm to them to draw you out and this is why having little to no boundaries with people you love potentially can do more harm than good. The only counter to this is the master technique of claiming something or a person as spiritual property. It sounds bad, but it really means that before a person can be influenced, the outside influence must challenge the master first.

Symptoms, Clues & Boundaries

A topic that is rarely covered is psychic etiquette and defense due to the belief in the theory of spiritual sovereignty; that nothing can engage another without expressed permission.

Spiritual sovereignty is one of the most ridiculous ideas I have ever heard and yet people still try to claim it. This equates to encountering a trespass and being attacked. A perfect example is a haunting, curse, demonic possession, psychic intent to harm, a physical attacker, for today's purposes an ICE agent in America, etc. In spiritual sovereignty the attacker can do no harm if not expressly agreed to by the potential victim. The only instance that this holds true is for a major duel arcane. On a physical level spiritual sovereignty is like saying to a perpetrator trying to attack and mug a victim, and the victim says to the attacker that your aggression will have no effect on my person unless I give express permission. No punches, kicks, knife stabs, gun shots can affect my body unless I give express permission allowing it.

It boggles my mind, but here is why people say this. It is perceived by more people than not, that within the consciousness matrix people want to believe that everything is love and light. That there is only an extremely small amount of evil in the world. I am here to tell you the opposite is true. There is an extremely small amount of love and light, less than 3% versus the 97% that is living in the wild west survival mode of life or death 24/7. Everything is seeking its next source of nourishment and survival, even we are.

In the wild west everyday was a fight for survival. Spiritual and psychic events have always been the wild west on steroids and the majority of all issues affecting people today are symptoms derived from spiritual, psychic, psychotronic and emotional (anxiety & depression) that are at the root of all issues we experience today. Long term exposure to high anxiety can cause people to feel like they are having a heart attack. Spiritual and psychic issues can alter the brain chemistry in the short that is categorized as unexplained. In the long term spiritual and psychic events can cause a change in brain chemistry that doctors in the west can now label and create medication for. They can treat the symptom without ever understanding the cause. All issues are derived from spiritual, psychic, psychotronic (radio waves, radiation, etc), emotional issues.

There is One Golden Rule of spiritual and psychic attacks that can nullify them on the spot. “If a person who is being engaged knows the exact ritual being used to attack them, their unconscious, subconscious and or superconscious awareness can instantly block the attack.” There is a lot of theory involved in the Sun Tzu art of strategy in war

that we are masters of, for spiritual and psychic encounters, that is only shared with our masters. All apprentices learn the basics of spiritual etiquette along with defense, offense and ambassadorship. But, the idea of spiritual sovereignty is complete bullshit.

The basics of spiritual and psychic defense and offense are:

- Cloak
    - Do not claim a space. Setting up your home the way you like it creates a pattern that when disrupted (a spirit walks through it) can be viewed as a trespass against you that if not defended creates the appearance of you allowing yourself to be victimized.
    - Do not draw a line in the sand. Believing that the space you live or work in is yours and not community space, draws a line in the sand that must be defended.
    - Wear a mask. Cloak your identity as the lowest person in the area so everything walks past you without a second thought.
    - Do not speak first. Always speak general to an area and never towards a person or spirit.
- Discern
    - Routes. Read a route of travel prior to engaging.
    - Timelines. Read the route of a timeline for traveling, at a location or on an object or person before engaging.
    - The projection of intent. Read the projection of intent of others on a past timeline when they engaged others.
    - Chakras. Discern chakras for peace (balance), truth (dark or faded), and integrity (vibrance).
- Respect
    - Bow. Always bow to a property in general before physically entering or even thinking about entering.
    - Request permission. Request permission from the entire property or area you are thinking of.
    - Chat with a guardian. Guardians are neutral parties in an area to protect.
- Communicate
    - Explain there is no trespass. Always convey that you will be visiting and leaving afterwards.
    - Ask if you can help. Offer assistance with an issue an area may have to show friendship.
- Resolve
    - Offer healing. Heal the land, weather, pass ghosts or hauntings on, etc.
    - Offer to be a third part to settle a dispute
- Present judgment

    - The judgment technique. Allow yourself to be judged for innocence.
- Defend
    - Upon being attacked follow the protocol for the type of attack.

We do not get into how to defend from a spiritual, psychic or psychotronic (machine based) attack as these are trade secrets. Attacking is easy, ambassadorship is easiest, defense is harder, healing is hardest. Only ever attack if you have lost the ability to do anything else. Attacking means you have run out of options. It is always better to make friends and alliances, than create enemies that can come for now and when you don't see it, in the future. The issue with revealing trade secrets spiritually goes back to the One Golden Rule. We do not openly offer our ways for the potential that people with ill intent could use them against others. The majority of all issues people may encounter can be resolved ahead of time through basic etiquette:

- Thought Project
    - Thoughts specifically directed on the internet and thinking about ourselves, other people, object, location or event.
- Intent Projection
    - Emotions held inwards or projected towards another to engage.
- Boundaries is a quantum entanglement connection
    - A lack of or enforced mental, emotional, spiritual and psychic boundaries.
- Physical Trespass by
    - Entering onto property,
    - Driving down a road,
    - Entering through a doorway,
    - Opening a book,
    - Watching a television show or youtube video
    - Shopping for anything online or in person
    - Traveling on vacation
    - Walking a route in the wilderness
    - Entering a space in nature
    - Entering anyone's house, much less purposely into a haunted house
    - Watching a movie
    - Anything that involves life's interaction
- Ritual magic: performing a duplicatable ritual to manifest an intent
    - Candle
    - Dance
    - Song
    - Sex
    - Yoga
    - Drumming

    - Marching
    - Prayer
    - Really anything, even brushing your teeth is a ritual.
- Latent Psychic Abilities
    - Children unknowingly using abilities.
    - People under intense duress unknowingly using abilities.
- Psychic Connection is an external thought projection tied to memory
    - Seeking an emotional, mental or spiritual feeling from a person, object, location or event
- Law of Attraction or wishful thinking.
    - Stating a claim on a future route, timeline, person, object, location or event
- etc,.

Basic etiquette in the spiritual or psychic arena is not explained here as there is so much that needs to be taken into account. There are energies who have claimed a person, object, location, event, route and timeline from ages ago from ghosts and curses, spiritual guardians or other, etc,. There are energies who roam an area that they have claimed since death, whether it has been recently or thousands of years ago. There are higher energies like skinwalkers, extraterrestrials, deities, mystical beings who have claimed nearly anything. The issues we deal with are that humans have forgotten that were recorded in superstition normally passed down for generations of tribes, communities and even nations. Humans today discount all of this.

Spiritual beings are territorial. Humans are territorial. Municipalities and governments are territorial. Just because a physical sign isn't posted does not mean there isn't danger for merely thinking about something and spiritual sovereignty will not protect. All the ridiculous things people do and say thinking it will protect them boggle the mind. If a person spoke German and died, are people supposed to think when someone speaks in the Tutsi tongue from the tribe out of Africa, says to the German spirit, "In the name of ….." that the spirit is supposed to understand? It doesn't. Demons don't understand. Hell, most angels don't speak English. They understand emotions, the projection of thought and or intent.

In a traditional exorcism demons do not understand the words spoken and are only reacting to the emotional context of the thought projection. Speaking to a demon is a form of black magic summoning when demanding it do anything and it may, as it watches you incur debt to be demanded at a later date. More often, the exorcist is the target and the demons are using worthless victims to pull them in. Worse, is the Bible Yahweh's tool of disinformation as he sparked the diving collaboration in the writings to trick humans into his web of lies. Yahweh is the true Djinn who promises everything

and delivers nothing unless you cheat the system in the spirit realm just as the ultra rich cheat the system in the physical realm. If you play by Yahweh's rules you will live out eternity through life, death and reincarnation with all the same people or similar characters of the past, present and future in his hamster wheel. Any false move in life and you create new karmic timelines with limitless possibilities of worst case scenarios that will play out forever. Ain't life a charm?

Unfortunately for us, but happily for the Yahweh show, most humans believe that everything is love and light. I don't know about you, but having traveled the world and the stuff I have seen, life is the wild west and everything is faced with survival everyday. Spiritually, there are no police to go to, hospitals for healing, guardians as third party representatives. Let's say you are at home, at work, on vacation, etc, and you suddenly experience an unexplained symptom:

- Get a headache that roams around your head
- Have a burning sensation in your eyes or on your body
- A pain that is mostly constant on a part of your body and then fades for a short time only to come back, lasting for days or even weeks. This pain grows in intensity until whamo. This is the sensing of an incoming spear attack which is gonna be bad if not resolved.
- A roaming pain. That's right. A pain that roams the body.
- Unexplained chest pains. Your doctor may think it is anxiety only.
- You smell a burning or worse burning flesh with nothing around
- You smell an intense sulfur
- You hear a knock on the door and no one's there
- You walk into a room and feel a cold spot that is different from anywhere else
- Get dizzy for no reason
- You get a nosebleed while sleeping
- Feel frightened about a location
- Get paranoid that someone or something is following you
- You get a really bad feeling and cannot explain why
- You have sudden anxiety for no reason
- You feel overwhelmingly depressed without cause
- You talk to someone and feel completely exhausted immediately after
- A sharp parn that is unexplained
- You sleeping and wake up feeling an ominous presence in your room
- You wake up at 3 AM on the dot
- Night sweats
- Wake up feeling you got hit by a train
- You feel like someone just touched you when no one is there
- Your dog barks at nothing

- Your cat hisses and claws at empty space
- The hair on the back on your neck stands up
- You get scratches followed by a burning sensation
- Phantom pregnancy can happen to men too.

These are just a few of the things that can happen, anywhere, for any reason from anything. The reality is that the unseen, the unknown, the unaccounted for is all around us all the time and it is more often than not they are offended that you trespassed against it through spiritual projection, thought projection, psychic connection, emotional expression, a karmic connection, or that you flashed your relevancy that caused any of the seven deadly sins for "whatever" to have it out for you.

Or you can begin to experience emotional toxicity, where long held negative emotions begin to deform your body. For example:

- Arthritis; not having a voice or boundary with an intimate partner who runs all over you.
- Knee issue because you try to control everything. It is common to see black magic summoners walking with a cane
- Carpal Tunnel Syndrome because you cannot stand up to your boss at work
- Prostate issues because you remain in a relationship with a person you are no longer attracted to
- Breast issues related to feeling parentally responsible for people in your life
- Shoulder issues feeling mentor responsible for people in your life
- Ankle issues for having an unstable foundation in life
- Degenerative disk disease for feeling responsible for people in your life that you have train in some way that their not changing in your burden
- Sciatica issues dealing with having no boundaries and allowing people to walk all over you.
- Bunion issues for being a total push over in your intimate relationships, this can also be with children
- Scoliosis issues deal with a twin soul wrapped around your spine that twists harder, deforming the spine as you age.
- Plantar Fasciitis being unable to speak your voice to a spouse as they tower over you

Identified early enough nearly anything in the body can be reversed. For example I have a similar issue on my spine that Christopher Reeves had and I have had chiropractors tell me it is a miracle I am not paralyzed. I have a slight form of scoliosis that I caught early enough. I have experienced all of the spiritual symptoms and most of the emotional toxicity issues listed above and healed myself of them.

Part of the miracle to heal is understanding what pattern we have created in our life that is barrelling us down a path of illness. We need our medical community to treat symptoms and for emergency medical care. We also need to understand that any path we are on is self directed. We made choices regardless of the reasoning and it is us who can change the root cause to have a voice, boundaries, change behavior and thought patterns. If we can change how we feel about anything, we can change our interaction with it, allowing our body to withdraw to a safe space, relax, rest and heal. For example, we can go from being terrorized by a dog to having a loving relationship with one of the most unconditional animals there are, as most older people need and highly value this companionship. Our bodies want to be healthy, but often victimhood due to a lack of having a voice, a feeling of lack of control, trauma, feeling we are purposefully being held back or denied something or feeling responsible for others, can cause people to emotionally damage their own bodies as a voice to be recognized and heard often to themselves. Pain is a wake up call and the greatest healer is yourself.

In 2005 - 2009 I was on active duty in Fort Drum, NY with 642nd Engineering and I started having chest pains while doing the morning PT. This was before I knew about most of the symptoms that you are reading in this book. I got every heart test known to man including a cardiac catheter for my doctors to try and figure out what was happening. After all the tests, they came back saying that a small percentage of people have chest pains and they cannot explain why. I think this is revered. A large number of people have chest pains, strokes and even heart attacks with the root being spiritual, psychic interaction with the medical community treating the symptom and the after effect. After this nondetermination I said to myself, “if it is not physical, it must be spiritual”. I started discerning this and everything else you have in this book and all other writing material on symptoms for everything that can happen to us and I have been through it all personally myself or with a student or client.

Occurrences and attacks from the spirit realm are not limited to any one thing. They can include:

- Ghosts are soul bound that have not passed on
- Spirits souls at peace that come to visit
- Extraterrestrial Holodecks used as test mazes if you get caught on their radar and it's not for their enjoyment.
- Angels are more commonly associated with guardians that watch over us. Angels are the worker bees of heaven.
    - Not all angels are benevolent. They are prone to jealousy and envy of nonangelic spirits that Yahweh may show favor to as he is a tyrant.

- Demons were originally created to reform souls that strayed from Yahweh after death and they would cause a troubling, demented and frightful death so people would only see the black light upon death.
    - Outbursts of anger for no reason
    - Pathological liars
    - Dramatic weight loss regardless of how much a person eats
    - Loves to spend money and act like a teenager regardless of age
    - Loves to hoard and steal
    - Loves to kill
        - Unfortunate people can be randomly possessed by a single high level demon for a murder spree or grand theft, leaving a person with no memory of events.
        - Unfortunate people can be randomly possessed by low level demons that will burn through life savings, living like a teenager with cash to spend and leave after everything is gone.
        - Group demonic possession is being held hostage by a horde of demons acting as bounty hunters with a person's soul that is held deep in Hell. This process is intended to rapidly kill the body and deliver the soul. People who experience this and survive, rarely recover as the experience is highly addictive (Stockholm Syndrome; victim forms a bond) and likely the individual will invite the hoard back in even if relieved of them.
            - Yahweh can call a person straight to heaven or through hell first.
                - There are 3 ways Yahweh calls people directly to heaven
                    - Dying in your sleep
                    - Brain aneurysm
                    - Widowmaker heart attack
- Djinn are one of the first creations of all matrices. They are the sum total of a God's power (who incarnates and cannot take their power with them) divided amongst themselves in each matrix. Djinn are the highest walk-ins of a stack having reached the tenth and highest matrices before consolidating once again as a God reconstitutes their power before leaving. The lore of Djinn being trickster spirits is the fault of humans carelessly manifesting.
- Cursed
    - Objects
    - Tombs
    - Scrolls or Books
    - Locations

    - Curse Spirit Possession (very nasty). Usually the cause of buying and claiming ownership of an antique, when it turns around and owns the buyer causing symptoms that physically debilitate among others.
    - Bloodlines
    - Portals (shamanic medicine wheels left unguarded)
        - Summoning portals (demonology)
            - Around residential homes are the likely culprit of murder suicide occurances
            - Can be repurposed medicine wheels that are abandoned
        - Medicine wheels (shamanic) that are abandoned become spiritual caves/ dwellings for evil spirits that roam an area at night. Powerful portals of many spirits are likely to have an indigenous spirit guardian during the daytime to prevent unwanted engagements
        - Energy portals common to deserts and open plains can be multidimensional that a physical being can cross over and be lost inside forever or they can be the cause of a bi location event that slowly and permanently drains chi life force.
        - Satanic pentagrams used for summoning to do a person's bidding
            - We as humans can get summoned, it's just rare.
            - Other philosophies have various versions
- Multidimensional entities a.k.a. Ultraterrestrials
    - Down syndrome is an ultraterrestrial soul type who has come to earth attempting to raise the vibration by force of numbers through quantum entanglement of joy, peace and love, without relevance, thought or expectation. They are divine masters in presence in their natural calm state.
- Poltergeist is a type of demonic spirit often presenting itself as a child. It is common for children in cribs to have nose bleeds from poltergeists caused by a basic scanning technique of a powerful spiritual energy seeking harm
- Energetic parasite causes muscle twitching that comes and goes (small size)
- Energetic parasites cause slow organ failure (medium size, usually only one will inhibit a person's body as they are territorial)
- Energetic parasitic entities are groups that cause (large size existing in a group)
    - Alzheimer’s, Dementia, Parkinson’s, Multiple Sclerosis
    - These are caused by people looking to the stars and secretly wanting an escape from life, temporary or other.
- Energetic Mesmers that cause bliss as they consume your life force.
- Chi Eaters looks like white sharks that eat chi life force of a person dying who has choisen spiritual suicide. They were not supposed to check out but they lost their reason for living. Chi eaters cause incredible pain nearing death.

- Being Vampirized by loving groups due to a lack of boundaries.
    - Lou Gehrig's disease being vampirized of their a chi life force for a large group. In this case the victim is the matriarch or patriarch of a large group or following that energetically bleeds them dry.
    - Brain cancer is a small tight knit group that bleeds their close friend dry.
    - Leukemia being vampirized by a loved one a victim has zero boundaries with.
- Vampires; there are a the physical and nonphysical
    - ET vampires are the smallest of the greys who drink and bathe in blood
    - Psychic vampires (t.v. show What We Do in The Shadows; character Colin Robinson)
    - Human vampires
        - Living and Undead. (I have seen living vampires in real life, but not the undead except in movies)
- Bi Location: your soul is in multiple places at once. Being bilocated can cause:
    - Chi life force drain temporarily or permanently
    - To be continually affected from a location as if there
        - Physical, spiritual, psychic attacks from minor to deadly that continue 24/7 in a constant attempt to get the soul to leave. If a person dies while bilocated, they will return to this place as an earthbound spirit.
            - This is how the ancestral spirit was born.
                - These tend to be very powerful and can cause great harm or offer great protection
- Witches in covens when they die become territorial watchers and attack dogs as lesser ancestral spirits
- Witches Traps: you picture taken as a battery source for magic users
- Soul Trap: a magic user binds your soul to do its bidding through summoning
- Spear psychic attacks cause medium fast organ damage (days). This is also a common tactic for causing unexplained heart attacks
- Splinter psychic attacks cause fast organ damage (hours)
- Hook psychic attacks cause the effect of blunt force trauma without an injury
- Magic Binding: forcing others to forget or unable to use magic.
- Possession by entities most common demonic
    - There is also Lupus from recently dead people who do not realize they have died and find a body near them to periodically possess.
    - There are Sulfuric possessions that cause Stiff Person Syndrome.
    - There are the White Phosphorus possessions that cause Scleroderma
- Remote viewers from government agencies commonly cause paralysis from the waist down without injury. If caught early enough (hours) it can be reversed.

- Psychotronics: using machines like orgone generators in a negative way. These are generally used to cause terminal cancer to kill a person in weeks.
- Wandering Spirits cause multiple sudden deaths of family members in quick succession within days to weeks.
- Big Foot is not a physical being. These are similar to skinwalkers as non physical entities that traverse dimensional space.
- Skinwalkers (werewolves): watch the t.v. show Skinwalker Ranch
- Dream Walkers are evil shamans working in small groups to terrorize or kill by invading the dream state and robbing rest until a person literally goes crazy.
- Portals: most common spoken of are Sedona energy portals. Any portal can be a doorway to an alternate reality and turn deadly in a moment.
- These are the ones you can think about. Others you don't want to know about.

There is an unforgivable curse that traps a soul out of the body for more than three days which causes a coma for the person. As masters, we use this technique on ourselves to teach us how to escape this if another does this to us. It begins with the eyes being the window to the soul. If you astral project or thought project when viewing outside of your body, which is common for humans, that projection is a window that allows certain people with this dark gift to trap your soul and hide it in the nothingness. In this entrapment you are completely cut off to all and after three days you slowly die. I call it the Train Man technique, as something similar happens to Neo in the Matrix.

Spiritual and psychic defense is more physical and spiritual etiquette. The really powerful people or beings are cloaked and if you cross in the wrong way, you won't know until after the fact. None of the above includes people who have it out for you. People who are relentless as you could have done something, perhaps nothing at all, or they are jealous that you have regardless of the reasons and you become a target in a moment. There could be a karmic trespass and a resurfacing or memory of your past life aggression against them. This is why people come to someone like me who has seen it all, lived it all and had to resolve it all as I had no one to assist me. I learned through the hard knocks of life because if I didn't, I wouldn't be here today. So what's your excuse for not learning and mastering spiritual, psychic and psychotronic etiquette and defense?

We all have the choice to be a product of our environment or for our environment through discerning, cloaking, expanding, puppeteering and omniscience to become a product of us. Every level is a rebirth in which we release all knowledge, experience, and wisdom of lower levels for a fresh perspective of the next higher one, this is a part of unbecoming. Everything already is, and in reach of our grasp, but to open that grasp we must let go of the old for the new, which is only perspective. Or as we know it, self

awareness. The expansion of self awareness beyond the consciousness matrix is unbecoming who we are to become what we are of our stack, as a reflection of the tree of knowledge (Yahweh's merkabah) and nothingness of the unknown path to the unknown destination (Source God’s origin). There is no beginning or end, a limitless crossing into more.

World Healing

Chocolat (2000) is a romance film based on Joanne Harris' 1999 novel, set in the fictional French village of Lansquenet-sous-Tannes in 1959. The story centers on Vianne Rocher (Juliette Binoche), a single mother and expert chocolatier, who arrives with her young daughter, Anouk (Victoire Thivisol), and opens a chocolate shop during the strict period of Lent. Her arrival disrupts the rigid, tradition-bound community ruled by the moralistic mayor, Comte de Reynaud (Alfred Molina), who views her shop as a temptation to sin.

Vianne's chocolates, inspired by a 2000-year-old Mayan recipe, possess a magical quality—each confection seems to awaken hidden desires, heal emotional wounds, and inspire change. (Sourced through AI search)

The wind blows and it is time for her to leave as she lives the nomad life, not by choice. The universe guides her where she needs to be for the places and people who are ready for what she does.

Welcome to my life. There are many aspects to what I do as offered through a general overview of my life memoir in this book. I mentioned at one time in the material that I have “A Pointer”. Her name is Krista and she points the direction I am supposed to provide healing magic of a region, a people, and the land. She is just like the female lead character in the story Chocolat.

Krista has her own story line. She is a very high level angel that was a bounty hunter and guard for the most dangerous rogue demons who served nobody and were considered tricksters. When humans speak of djinn as tricksters, it is really these solo red angels who by their own free will went feral becoming demonic in their intentions. To terrorize, trick, torture, enslave, in spirit as in the body. Her role was to hunt the demons down to return them to a special prison in the backside of Yahweh’s heaven as they couldn’t be trusted and they couldn’t be killed. The only being that had the code to death was the angel of death serving in the afterlife.

Krista saw Lucifer was going to incarnate on Source God’s command; she pledged herself to the path in service to Source God to serve in the role as The Pointer. But, incarnations do not work in a straight line. She couldn’t just incarnate at the time she was needed in this lifetime. She had to find a timeline she could enter into to cross paths and it was up to Lucifer (who is in my stack) to recognize and wake her up. Life is predetermined, so are our individual, family, group, regional, collective and world timelines. There are a lot of people being born and room to fit new people in was

limited. Unfortunately for Krista, her only way here was to allow the highest demonic energy she was chasing to escape. For her to follow him here to willingly become his daughter, in the hopes of fulfilling her higher spiritual purpose, that one day she would return him to his prison. No one retains memory when they incarnate, it feels like a crapshoot.

Krista's first incarnation was Olympias, a queen of Macedonia. This is the intersection Krista and I met. I was a soldier fleeing a war that was not my own. She gave me mercy from death, healed me in her private chambers and sent me on my way. The remaining incarnations still chased the demon who became her father for the next 10 incarnations or so, who enslaved and tortured her until this life. In this life, Krista had her fathers attention only as a daughter. It was his three wives over the course of this life that bore the burden of his demonic nature, literally following the playbook of what trickster demons do.

The first wife was corrupted and ruined all future relationships for her. The second wife was corrupted and after the marriage her only boyfriend died. She ended up doing missionary work in Africa as nothing else worked out for her. The third wife was a demon who reflected every nasty thing he did back to him, causing him to get lymphoma. Lymphoma for us is deep emotional toxicity and rage that is internalized related to our entire life. As his third wife reflected everything, as the lesson for him to feel what he had been doing to so many others. He survived and it of course changed him. The third wife being a demon, was actually his guardian angel in disguise that freed Krista from her timeline to become a master.

Krista took the gamble upon incarnating that if we didn't connect in this life, this one time, she would have remained a servant to this demon who was her father forever on Yahweh's hamster wheel. It is likely that Queen Olympias gave the soldier clemency to be a striking memory that in her time of need he would remember her and as fortune had it for the both of us, I did.

Krista and I met on the school bus and shared classes in middle school for the next two years. Funny enough I still have the yearbook with her picture circled in hearts (although I do not remember). Krista has always had the gift of a pointer. She always knew things and would travel around the world on a whim. She knew there was an energy guiding her, and if she did not stay on a narrow pathway she was being guided down, everything in her life would begin to collapse.

After middle school I didn't see Krista again until she was 35 at a juice bar in Dunwoody Georgia named Nuts & Berries. I was with a few friends on my way to a speaking

engagement on the topic of this book. When I saw her I didn't recognize her. She worked for a demon soul, starting out as an executive assistant who worked her way up to Vice President of a financial company who became Krista's second family and the owner became her foster father. She traveled the world as she honed her listening skill, and as the future pointer. As we say in the apprenticeship, life is the teacher.

When I saw Krista, her aura was so jacked in a bad way that I literally laughed for many seconds. I offered to help her and she said she had recently left a cult who was killing her for leaving, in an effort for her to come back. Her mom had taken her to the top Drs. and then healers in the country spending near 60K, the last of her life savings. People took her money and then turned her away, it was criminal. I told her I could resolve her issues in 24 hours. Due to my mask, she looked at me and laughed, "saying you're a nobody. I have met with the top people in the country. You are so far out of your league." But what did she have to lose? I resolved everything in 12 hours, but she needed to learn to protect herself on her own, so she became a student out of necessity. When she learned the basics she got a break, like all apprentices do.

A year later, in 2011 we met at a party and started dating to the point of being engaged. By 2013 we quickly realized we were toxic together. We didn't part ways. We stopped dating and she began the arduous journey of the adept classes to becoming a master herself. To be honest, I never thought she would make it through the AoD area. She failed twice, which most people do. The first two times of going through the AoD apprenticeship, if a person fails I can retrieve them. The third time is success or death. We've been together ever since as best friends and business partners. Today she is my pointer. When you see Krista, as a master she too wears a mask and as all look at us and think, these are two of the biggest dummies I have ever met. These are our masks.

There is a resonance from the earth that calls for healing and change. The old paradigm created pocket dimensions (as seen on the t.v. show "The Curse of Skinwalker Ranch), spirit and ghost inhabitance, lands of peace and of curses, ancestral lands, indigenous burial lands, tombs, forbidden places, spiritual centers, (most recognized) ley lines, places of sorrow like the suicide forest in Japan (Aokigahara) and there is a suicide bridge in Malta (Mosta Bridge), the devils triangle (Bermuda is one of many), twilight zones, etc. As we are transitioning into a new paradigm the earth knows, the universe knows and even God is aware that the old needs to be healed and changed for the new to unfold. The universe creates time for me to cross paths with locations of the world, its people and the spirits of a land to facilitate whatever may be needed. Sometimes I can do it through a t.v. show, YouTube video, an akashic record from a person, spirit or ET's memory saving the trip. Believe it or not, I do not like to travel.

When the universe calls, The Pointer guides me to a new place. Usually it has nothing to do with the people and everything to do with the land that needs healing to breathe from the suffocation of turmoil placed upon it by humanity. The one thing that is for certain, if I do not go, my life falls apart, obstacles appear, problems occur with the potential of a dark night of the soul blind side events begin unfolding for me.

My pointer is instructed on where to go, the resonance for healing calls to her. She then reports that we need to drop what we are doing and roll out. I don't like it, but I would rather be in the good graces of timing and fortune than on the receiving end of illfortune, bad juju, and the change of new dynamics coming into play for new king of the hill scenarios that occur after our work is done.

Once above the Christ level we are in essence mystical beings in service to Our Father, the universe, Earth and all of the energies here, so we can further provide room for the new paradigm to unfold on earth while assisting the old paradigm to be more in the background. We have given up the right to choose what we desire for the affirmation of self and will. We become nomadic and go to where we are called to the earth resonance that is listened for by the pointer.

When the world calls, upon visiting a new place we refrain from preaching as this invites people to believe, from proselytizing as this encourages people to have blind faith, from saying I am anything other than just a guy as it creates followers in the miracles left in our wake. We aren't at places to sell what we do as this breeds relevance which opens the door to king of the hill scenarios. We do need more people who are inspired, in their own way to contribute to a changing world, to have a voice that change begins with each individual, to have a vision and listen to their Christ heart chakra to push through all obstacles to remain strong in the fight for all of us. The world doesn't believe in you until you believe in yourself, is not our motto. We know and understand and it is Our Father who directs us where we need to be for his work, without labels or recognition that prompts relevancy.

So, we walk softly, with great respect for all. We do not judge and are thankful for all people we cross paths with. We live in the hopes that one day we can afford a small yacht or location we can call a base while we travel. So we have a home that can go anywhere with or a base we can rely on, to support ourselves and our extended family of supporters and fellow masters who believe in our mission and who are seekers for their own growth. So our pointer is afforded the opportunity to meet the people influential in their different arenas for us to heal, resolve, uplift and empower them to find their purpose in helping to change the world together.

Krista recently had an invitation to Americans in Gozo to get to know each other at a monthly event. The host's daughter, who doesn't normally attend these, felt a spontaneity to attend this night. Upon seeing her, I could discern the right side of her chakras were changing to white and in some places clear. In my view she was dying. I asked her if she believed in energy and explained what I saw. I followed up by asking if she gave me permission to heal her of it. I discerned she had Crohn's disease via a curse parasite, but it was affecting her right scapula as the connection point and was literally, very slowly ingesting her. This is similar to how Multiple Sclerosis does to the body, but MS attacks the top of the spine at the base of the neck. Both of these are different energies achieving the same thing. This is a form of conscious suicide of a loss of purpose for being here (different than hopes and dreams). Since their body is still healthy they help checking out early, albeit not what anyone would ever want.

In life we all have about five crossroads points or opportunities to check out before our supposed time. Early checkouts do happen which we consider a form of suicide. The body is healthy but the spirit has lost their higher spiritual purpose for being here. Early checkouts are never a quick process. They are long and drawn out as the body is healthy, it takes an outside force to kill it. This is usually the work of a form of a medium or large energetic parasite. I personally would rather go out fighting in a moment than die over many years, with a death that if known ahead of time, people would never consider. Also, if a person is around me near the time of their last crossroads I can prevent it giving them many added years in their lifespan. Free time as we call it. Some people are scheduled to die young. Yahweh calls, but if the person is near me, Yahweh understands my purpose is much greater and will let the person stay.

Back to the girl. It took a little over an hour to convince the large parasite to leave of its own accord and begin healing her at the time of departure. The only issue that may arise is fear of the energy returning which would cause her to unconsciously reconnect and invite it back onto her body. In reality, unless she becomes a student, this is most likely what will happen, but in the least I gave her a little bit of time. I followed up with making her a "sexual familiar" (no physical contact). It is called this because I create a light version of a Holy Spirit battery in a few minutes that lasts a lifetime, making it more likely for her to unconsciously connect with me than the parasite.

While in Gozo, Malta we have done a tremendous amount of work related to the angels at Ta Pinu, a holy site on Gozo known for miracle healings. Witch control over the main island of Malta called us here and Ta Pinu asked for assistance. Humans were coming for healing but they weren't changing. The Ta Pinu angels were baffled as to why. It had been several hundred years since the angels on this island, before ht eTa Pinu

church came about and the angels couldn't understand why humans didn't seek to achieve more. I brought the head angels to Yahweh and he asked them to drop Ta Pinu to follow me. It breaks my heart, as Gozo is such a magical place due to the angels, but they will come with me when I leave, as Gozo no longer needs them. Then this place will have their modern day shitstorm.

Back to the girl, again, lol. After this meeting, The Pointer immediately knew we had achieved the reason we were supposed to be in Gozo (the one human we were supposed to cross paths with) and today as I am writing this our local attorney who has been handling our visa told us it has been rejected. It is time for us to go.

We began the nomad journey in 2019. We went to a Las Vegas convention called 5-D and crossed paths with an older and well educated female shaman from Sedona Arizona, who was literally withering away and no one was able to help her. At the time I wasn't exposed to everything that I am now. A lot of growth can happen in seven years. While at the show I met a Mormon woman who had vertigo and I knew exactly what that was, as I had experienced it before. I taught her how to immediately address it herself and then she became a student for several years to learn about divine batteries which she used to find love and then moved on.

After the show, Krista and I headed back to Atlanta Georgia and one day in early September 2019 Krista said, we need to go to Sedona. Not visit, actually move there. Two weeks later we were there in a place named The VOC or Village of Oak Creek known for the place retirees go to die, oddly enough as locals refer to it as. It took me a year of working with the shaman to figure out what was wrong with her, during which time I did everything I could battery wise, to keep her alive. Her issue was, in her spiritual philosophy of shamanism, she had unknowingly entered a portal that her soul was trapped within. She was walking around as the ghost of a woman. At 70 she looked like she was 90.

I had to enter the portal myself and retrieve her soul and then there was the process of healing her body. During this time, I worked with people in the area. I healed hauntings on the land through group journeying, for all to see and understand the entire process. While in VoC there is a ton of witch and ET energy, not to mention the area has a lot of missing persons along with a super bad vibe as the space between Sedona and Flagstaff Arizona is the hub for Northern Arizona connecting Mexico to the US interstate highway system for the whole of the USA.

Any place that has such a big tourist destination, runs the risk of having bad people doing bad things. We all have to be careful. Part of my mission is to go to these places

and disrupt everything. I pull the" Jesus in the temple” move, but for an entire region, and in this one case for the entire USA. Before I left the USA as my work was done there for now. Who do you think disrupted the total cover up on the Epstein Files coming out? Politics never brought it out. The government always wanted and continues to keep it hidden. The land of America said it was ready for a change. If afterwards I facilitate earth shattering change, if the people do not stand up, sound off and demand change, it will go backwards in unexpected and unwanted ways. You thought it was bad before?

After having read this material, I hope I have been able to convey that I am the force through which the dynamic energy of the universe works through. At Our fathers direction The Pointer brings me to a location or directs my focus in a location towards a corporation, religious organization, government, global entity, ET group, witch or cartel web of magic users, and evil ranging from portals, hauntings, demonic, etc., that exists in the world. At which point, I channel to be a doorway and platform for Our father to work through, to disrupt and change everything. After my work is done, people have to follow up and fight for change or all progress is lost and the deep past roots itself in the now.

I only destroy what lies beneath, that keeps the old physical or spiritual regimes in power and then when the powers at be are shaken up or outright destroyed, the people need to stand up and change or revert to the old ways under different circumstances and in unwanted and unexpected ways that are usually worse than before. It's unfortunate, but people rarely change. Does God, the universe and the planet want me here to heal the land to make way for a new paradigm that can transform everything? Or to be here for the people who only want a Christ who forces change on them, while destroying their version of the wicked and corrupt and then they revert back to the same belief, patterns and cycles of the past? If change must be forced as people are unwilling to take responsibility and change everything, then the base to the very top, all are wicked and corrupt. I regress.

Sedona has a ton of ET energies all around it. What people don’t really know is that the Red Rocks of Sedona are all crystals that create tremendous energy centers. When it comes to healing others, the work should be free as there are so many variables that it is impossible to guarantee healing can occur. For example; people who seek healing under the western philosophy want symptoms to be addressed. It is our understanding that if the root cause is not addressed and then a person does not change everything in their life to create new perspective, boundaries, patterns and beliefs, then the symptom will likely come back in new and unexpected ways.

It is our view that illness is life converging on a point in time due to a whole list of life factors, not any one thing. In this material and in person people will hear me say, “be aware of everything without focusing on any one thing”. In western healing philosophy treating a symptom is the “forever client dynamic”. I don’t want this. I do not heal people. I help people understand what is affecting them, how to change their life and do things differently so that one issue is kept at bay forever. Their doctors heal them, medicine heals them, etc. I simply provide the philosophy for change, like a new lifestyle recipe. For those who do change, they are likely to become students for life following me, as they work through one thing, another comes up that is more intense and relevant in their life. I hope at this point you grasp my disgust for relevancy.

In life, everything will naturally chase the path of least resistance, it is how humans are hard wired. Others will treat a symptom. I treat a person's perspective. If we can gain awareness of a thing that was previously unknown, we can discern, interact, communicate and influence change followed by a recipe of lifestyle change for whole life empowerment.

When we say that a prostate issue deals with a man staying in a relationship with a partner he no longer finds desirable and has to take medication for foreplay. We say we can offer insight as to why. The medical community can treat the issue. We can only offer a recipe to lifestyle change with simple boundaries, listening to one’s self and respect for the big picture.

When a person has incurable degenerative disk disease, we say they are taking responsibility for clients' failures carried in their mid to lower back and they may feel their back is against the wall due to their clients not changing from their work. Work with your doctor and include a lifestyle recipe of having boundaries, respect peoples choices, share information more as a teacher and stop trying to be a healer. If what we say is true, then the pain should immediately go away.

When a person has sciatica it is because they are allowing someone in their life to literally walk all over themselves. Stand up and tell yourself no more, then tell the person no and watch the sciatica begin to diminish immediately.

Pain in the body is telling you, the soul operator, that change is needed. Of course there may be circumstances of other issues, long standing issues that have compounded, etc. But, the body wants to be healthy. Often people will sacrifice themselves for the betterment of others when all it does is perpetuate a problem. Often, the first step in a solution to a problem is to say no.

Different from issues with the body is pain in the soul that leads to greater issues ranging from chronic to terminal illness, and in my opinion should be a wake up call that more is needed than change alone. For a decent number of people who get caught in the middle of a really bad place, is a sign that they are here for much more than a job, children and retirement. They are here for a greater purpose to be a part of something so much more, like what we do. It is our view, when people cross our paths for recovery from some of the greater issues affecting people, they should by all accounts jump on the band wagon towards becoming Christ's themselves. Similar to the woman described in the chapter, on her current path she was literally dying and if she doesn't switch her whole life around, the work I facilitated will only be a delay as her higher states of consciousness have already connected her to an early death scenario. Whether it is a recurrence of the same illness she was experiencing or something new and unexpected taking her in a different way.

This is my memoir and you have read the overview of my life. If I went backwards, slipping into the patterns of my past, having not changed everything, bit by bit, the past would sneak its way back in and I wouldn't see it coming until it is too late. Taking responsibility is to change everything. We all must do this for ourselves, our future and for the future of humanity. There was paradise on earth before humans were let out of the garden of edens. Now humanity is going through the growing pains of its evolution process. The movie: Star Trek: First Contact (1996) is the film where humanity's first warp drive is discovered, and advanced groups are involved in ensuring this pivotal moment occurs. We are at this point. It is not about globalization, the blockchain with everything being tokenized, wealth and power. It is about Christhood that can balance Artificial Superintelligence or humans will become obsolete. The pivotal moment is why I am here. Are you too distracted to see what is before you? Your own potential and humanities future.

Back to the girl, for the last time, lol. When I had finished doing the work she asked, "Is there something I should read about this?" I explained that if she wasn't into this type of energy work already, that there is so much out there, it would be more confusing. In reality, I already knew her timeline, her crossroads, and the bigger picture which is just like the majority of humanity. They are not going to change, they only want others to change them with the minimal amount of inconvenience. This understanding helped me have better boundaries as I really wanted to help others my entire life. But real help is letting people fall down, get hurt over and over until they ask to guide them to a better way. A better way is a harder way. The best way is the hardest way. The only way is the impossible way of the unknown path and destination. There is no going back.

We gather people on the path of travel that we are guided along, those who know that our way is the only way for them as well. They know for themselves as we knew at the beginning of our path, that to return to what I was doing before is my ending and only going forward on a different path than I was walking, is my new beginning everyday.

In regards to any person, object, location or event, the few like myself approach all of life and the people in it with caution and great respect. Pertaining to Sedona, the vortexes that people are taken to on so many tours are hot spot danger zones of portals, very intense wandering spirits and ghosts that patrol to protect, attack and kill trespassers. The desert is unforgiving, from heat waves, wildlife, flash floods, to name a few and then there are the unseen, unknown and unnamed that by accident can be a summons that can ruin, maim or even kill people as what was happening to our shaman friend.

So the woman in Gozo is healed and then the shitstorm comes up of the changes she has to make or revert to the old ways taking her down in new and unexpected ways. It is important to understand that the Earth wants to be healthy. Our bodies want to be healthy. Often, we as humans want others to be happy over our own self being happy and healthy. If the underlying dynamics of self sacrifice, victimhood, envy, etc are not addressed then healing is a momentary effect. Real healing occurs because we understand why we are responsible for walking, talking, engaging and reacting to certain ways in life, and then we change our life. It is us who are the sickness, the illness, the obstacles and the plague. People have too many minds, or they are too mindful of other people's feelings in the way of their own feelings and health.

A great movie to watch is, “Inner worlds, outer worlds”, as it is one of our favorites. Helping understand many minds and other things.

I am not a healer for others. Although I do facilitate this from time to time. I am a healer for the environment, the planet, the group and collective consciousness of everything. As above, so below.

After resolve and healing occurs, The Pointer always knows the general location we need to go next. The crappy part for me begins as I do not like to travel as everywhere I go the energies of all locations don’t want me there. They want things to stay the same. Needless to say, I begin the process of preparing to get attacked by literally everything going back hundreds if not thousands of years.

As the world turns, bringing us to the places needed for its healing and our future.

Warning on The Label

The warnings should be contained on the label. Pertaining to spirituality there is no label and the warnings come after everything has been used in the case of medicinals, spiritual rituals, spiritual practices, entering into sacred or forbidden sites, interacting with the stars, trying to contact the spirits and extraterrestrials, astral projection, remote viewing along with the costs and debts incurred for creating new karma. And potentially the most dangerous warning is not to find comfort in beliefs as they encourage complacency that someone else is going to save you.

Here we try to share all of the warnings ahead of time before we get into teaching all of the really powerful techniques. We try to share all of the mistakes ahead of time in the hopes that some will be impressed enough so people don't waste their time repeating what everyone else does. The warning here is stop at phase 2 and enjoy a wonderful life.

P.S.

My life is like a real life version of the movie "The Devil's Advocate". If I stop playing the game I get blindsided with health issues. So, here goes another round. He keeps trying and I keep tricking the devil at the last moment. But not everything is what it seems. The devil in my eyes is the keeper of the chains of this consciousness matrix, the lowest of the ten matrices. Satan is merely a pawn in hell set up by Yahweh as a reformatory for the souls on earth that started to question his narrative and strayed. In my view the real devil is Yahweh. I keep beating the matrix to grow or die. What a game!

Black Angel Boss
Father Joseph Sica

Afterthoughts #1 - #10

"I know enough about this subject to know when I am wrong,
and I have been wrong very sparingly, when noted herein."

As you will see, my afterthoughts are in depth. After decades on this path we teach ourselves to view all possibilities for symptoms and avenues of failure so we can easily view all possibilities leading to the unknown path towards the unknown destination for overcoming or resolving the seemingly impossible to achieve the miraculous. In fact, overcoming the impossible and miraculous go hand in hand in everyday occurrences in everything we do, made possible by discerning everything, to avoid what is not needed per the affirmation of self and will. Traditional thought is walking the known path would be the safest, but this is complacency, trusting in beliefs without accounting for the unknown variables seen, unseen and yet to unfold.

#1 It's comical now looking back, and almost sad, but years ago after I had become a Christ on my own, I sent out letters to all of the major religions, including indigenous nations explaining that I was the first return of living Christ's to come. I had found the science that some people can duplicate, albeit a person has to be supremely dedicated, if not a little crazy to walk this path.

The letters I sent out were like the story of Jesus going to the temple to fight the corrupt commercialism as a challenge to authority. But the real challenge was faith and their bottom line.

Every philosophy needs to be right and all others need to be wrong for their bottom line and proof of faith is only through the conversion of others willingly or by force, as history has shown. Support of a Christ is allowed if it doesn't challenge a philosophy, which challenges every philosophy. Any challenge to a philosophy is heresy and cannot be allowed to stand. Therefore for us we cloak as anything other than a Christ.

Cognitive dissonance allows people to cling to falsehoods rather than admit they have been deceived and it is likely that all religions of the world do this to their believers as they preach incredible occurrences like a son of God, Christhood, God etc. but they are in denial of the experience for themselves. We do not claim that all religions, spiritual or scientific philosophies are false. In fact we appreciate all belief systems as they help to instill morality. It is our view that all religions take people back to Yahweh, if only for a brief moment after death, before reincarnation. Our philosophy is different as our faith is based on personal experience through techniques that yield the same results for all and as we witness others using these techniques in our organization.

#2 In our mythological history there were more stories of amazing people, not just Christ beings. There is a history of strong men going as far back as Hercules. What about the story of Moses in Judaism? Religious history speaks of men who were more than ordinary. The Bible speaks of many of these figure heads. How did the few spoken about in history become extraordinary?

A higher energy awakened or lifted them beyond their humanity? Gods came in and taught? Oversoul beings came in with higher memory? All life force chi in our multiverse is pooled as one. Each new person added weakens the base chi we all start with. Chi is held in the soul not the body. Every new soul draws from the same pool at the well of souls in Yahweh's heaven which is near complete depletion for this multiverse. We can address this with war, planetary plague, solar storm that wipes out most of humanity, a global flood event, or on a positive note; birth control, creating divine energy batteries, holy spirit batteries, coven batteries or more Christs elevating humanity into its next evolution level.

The issue we deal with today is when there is less chi, it takes a being who is significantly more powerful and more sensitive to find the spark to awaken to Christhood or higher. 1975 - 2023 the population on earth doubled from 4 billion to 8 billion and is growing. Is this sustainable?

There is so much going on behind the scenes on the mythological side with the Gods that rule over this multiverse, that even they take orders. Recently, the ruler of Hell was changed out as we need to decrease the amount of souls, specifically white angel souls who breed like rabbits with no natural predators except each other in war. The reason for souls to be extinguished has to do with chi life force energy. More souls, less powerful beings. Extinguishing souls avails more chi life force to the rest of us and for the few to take advantage becoming extremely powerful.

Decreasing souls increases the power of the few for the new paradigm of everyone being Christs, except for the few souls that are needed to remain in the old paradigm for the entire process. The new paradigm is a cheat code for maintaining a soul vessel needed to be outside of group and collective consciousness while still ascending awareness. The new paradigm is our spiritual science of Christhood of a spirit experience in a soul vessel for many. To maintain this we will always need the soul experience in the old paradigm; we are simply shifting the Christ path from the light spectrum into the infrared spectrum. This way we maintain two frequencies of light in the same space; the soul and the spirit not in the light, instead the spirit utilizing a black

angel body, red angel body and honorary angel of death energy vessel (that replaces the spirit vessel) and is at the top of our stack for spirit interaction and higher.

#3 I, as most of my apprentices, remember some of my stronger walk-ins and the impression they left behind. We laugh about it. One of my apprentices who I write about in this book I consider a son has had several walk-ins himself. People do not need to be a master for this to happen. It even happens to regular people in the world. Anyways, Mike as I call him, saw first hand what it is like to have walk-ins and it is quite a memorable experience.

You want to hear a ton of amazing and crazy stories, Mike is your guy. You'll get some funny ones from his mom, and sister too. Mike has tons of personal stories, they are endless and most are hilarious from witnessing my life to his own. He is such a blast to talk with. Mike's mom used sacred sexuality on her man to create a divine battery and what a change. He believes she bewitched him. It is quite funny the turn around from player to puppy love. She once made the mistake of giving away the power of a divine battery she had painstakingly created. Divine batteries are like mini genie lamps to manifest desires. The friend she lost it to had a field day until the juice in the battery ran out. It was a tough lesson. Mike's sister has a brain bleed story she has gone through which sounds awful, but it is very interesting.

Sometimes the best stories are not from the master, but the people who he or she has interacted with through life. Aside from my memoirs in this book, one may consider a story from students that follows the progression of my path when I first started teaching groups 25 years ago. I first started working with groups manifesting light in a dark room. I would pull in light by creating a vortex of energy that was actually visible light that slightly illuminates the room. I would swirl the light in a circle and funnel the vortex into a jug of water for all to drink for manifestation in Law of Attraction, healing, etc. I was very innocent and didn't understand that people only wanted to elude their past while chasing desires. There was never an altruistic intent with anyone.

In my opinion the best stories are from people who have been a witness to my life, the daily activities, my many walk-ins, the people who tried to infiltrate and destroy from within, spiritual groups taught, the teaching style over the years, people healed, the crazy people we have come across, the women I have dated who became Holy Spirit batteries, the groups who have trespassed against me, times that I created instant sobriety to drive home after a night of drinking including passing a DUI walk the line test after drinking three pitchers of beer, encounters with talismans, false prophet teachers who deceived to control, changing the weather of hurricane, tornados and floods, self healing from issues people can't come back from. Sharing my coven battery and the

profound effects with serious pros and cons. Group journeying in mystical land, akashic records, other planets, heaven, hell, everything in between and beyond. Energetic parasites and possessions that are the root cause of most major illnesses. Mesmers as giant leeches in outer space who cause the sensation of bliss while eating your soul alive. Chi eaters that eat the chi of the dying, causing excruciating pain during the death process, for people who chose death as a spiritual suicide.

Having walk-ins in the spiritual realm related to black angels, angel of death, skinwalkers, werewolves, vampires, red angels, djinn, Loki, mystical creatures, Lucifer, Source God of the ten matrices (his ant farm, our existence). Interactions with Pandemonium, the heaven aspect of Hell a.k.a. demonic paradise and its leader Pan. All the levels of heaven from a firsthand experience. My extraterrestrial teachers who imparted the foundations of this philosophy. All of the extraterrestrial occurrences around me, exorcisms done the right way that are instant, remote energy healing, the real world philosophies, organizations that caution interacting with me, regional and global religious organizations I have disrupted, just to name a few.

I am especially fond of my Loki experiences with apprentices what we call today as FAFO. Life is supposed to be the teacher to expose people to the hard lessons for things to get so bad that people are motivated to overcome them. All techniques, insights, and clarity is offered, but people must do the world to gain the expertise for themselves. One of our main guidelines is, “you cannot guide another if you haven’t been through everything yourself first.” If an apprentice doesn’t want to go off on their own immediately after the found is learned I must be a Loki and for them to FAFO.

In the best case scenario an apprentice learns the foundation and gets a year break. They return to learn more just as the original extraterrestrial group that guided me would come in for a few weeks and leave for 6 months. Return after I have achieved great insight through the hardships of the path and then share more. The teaching at this point is not the next higher techniques, this happens with levels of growth seeing everything through new perspectives. The teaching from here is the apprentice asking questions based on their experience. Classroom is not enough, as our life is the real teacher. We are your fallback in case you are near the edge of a life threatening event which you will need until you become a master yourself. After becoming a master all previous masters including myself are here to answer mysteries or current issues.

One of the biggest problems occurs in the teaching and mentor process is trying. The path is the same for us all, yet we all have unique talents, strengths and deficiencies. The foundation of techniques are the same. The insights and clarity are the same, but the way each of us learn are slightly different. The best information that can be offered

is general, especially at higher levels. When an apprentice begins working with the angel of death, the only mentorship that can be offered is the most generalized. The reason for this is the same for akashic records outside of the consciousness matrix. The test all encounters are created by your higher self. In the AoD area the angel of death uses your higher self to test and therefore any outside guidance will undoubtedly be wrong.

The only assistance that can be offered when in the AoD area is if a person begins to fail this side apprenticeship, coming close to a physical death, as master can retrieve them out of the AoD area while offering a temporary block so the apprentice can take time to adjust to attempt later in the future. The main issue that arises with this is that due to the affirmation of self and will, the AoD will seek you out. Remember, he offers you a chance to navigate his path to claim the 5th element along with an honorary angel of death energy vessel, in exchange for your chance to fail so he can claim your soul for eternal servitude as a minor angel of death.

As mentioned earlier in this material that an apprentice who rides the high of a powerful coven battery like what I offer, they are unable to cloak while on it. This is good as they will trespass against everything they encounter causing life to become the teacher if they interact with the world. If they sit inside and do nothing or order from an online retailer all day long, then this becomes incredibly bad as the apprentice becomes lazy. Then upon interacting with anything they are likely to present themselves as me to any groups they encounter to be a bully to exercise fear for power and control over others. The reason this works in the short term is when connected to my coven battery my cloak prevents anything from seeing me, but anyone else on the battery lights up like a christmas tree in a barren landscape.

I have made this mistake with apprentices before, by not giving them their break early enough. I have come to realize the determining factor of a break is the failure to ask the right questions about techniques and/or the lack of experience from life. Reading a book, memorizing information or trying to sit back and play the silent card is not enough.

I do not need more followers living off of my coven battery. It becomes highly addictive and people who are not divinely innocent can feel drunk from the power. When I am leading a group, around me is bliss on tap and the psychic vampires (the naive) come to feed like pigs at the trough. I don't judge, as I understand this is needed for people to be raised up to achieve more, as I needed it in my humble beginnings. Literally, being in my presence within hours people change, days people transform, weeks people fully heal, and months people lose themselves in service to me. A person cannot say no.

This is a dangerous power that needs to be used wisely with me understanding the consequences and the need to say no more, it is time for a break.

If you stay true to the path I can resolve nearly any issue that a person may encounter. My limitation is healing physical injuries from laying on hands. I can facilitate reverse aging using Holy Spirit batteries to heal the unhealable condition in a relatively short period of time. The recipient does not even need to be aware of my work.

What humans fail to understand is that they are a product of their environment. I am the genie (god of the djinn) in the bottle and the consciousness matrix of the ten matrices are all rooms within my bottle. Therefore my environment (all that is) is a product of me and this why I can affect anything, group or collective in any space or time. Eclipse your humanity and become a Christ to begin as a master. All that I have achieved I will share with you, holding nothing back if you are ready for it.

This memoir is pages of, “The reason why you don’t know, is because I didn’t tell you“.

#4 Faith for us is not a belief to blindly trust in a beautiful fantasy of the afterlife. I have been to the afterlife while alive. I have taken people to heaven through a group journeying experience as evidence in real time when I lived in Sedona Arizona. Of course they all freaked out. It's funny, in one of the most spiritual areas in America, with top people in their field of spiritual practices and they never experienced anything like this. Albeit it, the more I show you, the more you will believe in me and stop believing in yourself which goes against everything we hold true.

Humans only gain access to the first level of heaven and then they reincarnate. Believe what you will. If you have ever felt a connection with someone who seems like a stranger but upon talking you feel like you have known them forever…

The connection is only possible because you do know the soul, it is just a different body, with both of you in a new incarnation. The late Sam Mathews once told me, “It's not too late to decide the next 500 years of life, now.” As a collective, humanity is doing this very same thing right now for the future of all as they are transitioning from individual into group, regional and collective consciousness. Your unconscious thoughts are not only creating Law of Attraction for yourself, you are creating the end times due to belief systems of everyone wanting the second coming to punish the wicked and elevate the faithful. It is like the television series “Good Omens”, but instead of one antichrist creating a potential end of the world, all antichrists are doing this together.

The mistake humans are making is that an antiChrist is someone who does not live the Christ experience. The coming of the antichrist is themselves working in group and regional consciousness to direct the fate of the collective. Denial of the experience of Christhood for oneself is to be an antichrist. Denial is the path of the white angel soul which is 80% of earth's population. It's so simple, we can change everything if we stop believing. Until this happens, I need about 20 Christs to counter all of humanity's unconscious, subconscious and superconscious thoughts.

For the masses, religions are a wonderful exercise in morality and they need this per their soul type as the majority of humans are white angels, people who love to congregate and worship. Most people are more than the world needs (overpopulation) and for the record I do not have kids to support this. Unless we are living for an altruistic higher purpose, people will chase desire, seek power and control. Without religion people are likely to fall in the trap of the seven deadly sins. Religion for the masses provides a good substitute except for the fanatics in the world that exist on all levels from the lowest to the highest, even world leaders.

#5 For us faith is trusting until we regain sensitivity in spiritual abilities that have been put to the side our entire life. Proof is a repeatable event in the here and now that all can do creating the same results. It holds the same truth through experience, even though we all may have a unique view on how the path unfolds. Faith is trust in abilities of the spirit while letting go of psychic abilities of the soul and memory as a guide. I realized in my very innocent attempt of sending the letters to the religions of the world that I was a fool. Humans want to believe, not become. People aren't educated, they are indoctrinated. We exist in the same feudal system of old, in a different era. The cycles repeat as people live for Yahweh's hamster wheel.

Tell me what part of your life is not about experiencing a technique that is duplicated? The result may change as we gain experience, expertise, nuance, and are able to narrow the outcome. Example; riding a bicycle as a child all the way to becoming a professional. The base experience of the bicycle leads to using the technique of riding unicycles, motorcycles, and everything else. Shouldn't spirituality be the same? You were never told to believe in a bicycle. If it is real it is a tangible experience that all can do on their own, producing the same result, this is what spirituality is to me. Of course, in the beginning there is a learning process (you will need training wheels), there is a trust process, a faith process when the reason for blindly trusting wears thin. Some people never advance the skill, they get lazy and try to rely on the master. Once a person can rely on themselves for discerning, everything we do in discerning is incredible and it has an immediate effect in real time, just as our faith healing does.

For the seekers, they need more and I need them to walk as I do. Yet it has to be apparent that no single group, spiritual philosophy or science has awakened to Christhood except here. No one has explained the process, offered the science, and guided others to achieve as we have. Remember, I am not a Christ. Christhood is our faith at the top of the stack to be a doorway, channel and platform for Our Father to channel as we witness him in action. All are capable of this for themselves.

#6 A Blindside event happens when we begin to get complacent on the path, getting comfortable with life. Being blindsided will get you killed. It is critically important that we honor the affirmation of self and will, stay near the edge of insanity to remain outside of our comfort zone and always continue to grow upwards. A plateau, albeit temporarily, will get you killed through a blindside event.

I have nearly died and I am so thankful to be born in a time of our current medical science, even though it is in its infancy. I have to say that it has saved my life twice. Once for my gall bladder exploding when I had my first walk-in experience. I didn't know anything about walk-ins back then, how effortless they are, like taking a 10 minute power nap. I knew I was dying and I figured if I was going to die I would take all Hell with me. So I tried to destroy all of Hell, LMOA. I channelled so much energy my gall bladder literally exploded. I had just bought a house in Acworth Ga. I actually drove to the VA hospital myself and sat in the emergency for 5 hours before being admitted and went directly into surgery. They figured since I drove there it couldn't be that bad.

The second time was a blindside event of Pempigus Vulgaris. I call it the vampire disease. For people with this condition it can cause the skin to blister when exposed to the sun. Most sufferers are not properly diagnosed for 5 years or more as it is so rare. I was told that this disease only affects people of Jewish or Arabian heritage and the autoimmune disease has a genetic wakeup timer at the age of 50.

It just so happened that when trying to find a diagnosis I had a VA-ER Doctor that was a real asshole in Las Vegas. At the time of going in and trying to figure out what was happening I had an allergic reaction that caused more than 60% of my entire body to blister. So much so that I spent 60 days in an ICU burn unit going through repeated blister shaving and skin graphs. At which time the head doctor of the hospital told me that he didn't know what was happening and that I needed to check myself out and go to UCLA. I did and Krista drove me for us to spend another 30 days in an ICU there to run tests to figure this out.

My case was so severe I was told I would never come off medication. I did, and looking at me now you would never know. I had a strange visit from a nurse in that hospital that

I believe aided my complete recovery. I also believe she was a vampire who bit me. I still have the two marks. It would kind of make sense though right?

I believe in vampires, real life vampires, not just what we read in books or see in movies. My third teacher claimed to be one and I saw feats of vampirism from her in control over beats. She explained that there is the living vampire who has an intense iron deficiency and there is the undead vampire. Living vampires age slower, heal faster and are all around smarter, stronger and faster. I do not know much about undead vampires and have never witnessed this myself.

On our path to higher level energies, our stack growth, we deal mostly with djinn (genies) and vampires. In my stack I have become the God of all Djinn (as a servant not a ruler) and part of the reason I can do what I do. In turn I impart the different abilities I have learned to master apprentices including becoming a djinn for themselves. A lot of my stack walk-ins are extremely high level energy vampires. If we go to a lot of the lore on extraterrestrials, it is claimed that they live on a special diet of blood alone, including bathing in it. Additionally, there is lore on blood being an elixir to eternal life. Unlike the philosopher's stone which is made from a lengthy process of urine extraction. One of the abilities we learn early on as an energy vampire is to be a breatharian to absorb the energy of minerals and other things.

Coincidentally, in my first incarnation I was Moses for the Hebrews. Could there be a correlation with the Pemphigus? In my eyes Judaism was and has been the only religion on Earth that directly worked with Yahweh (past tense). As we enter the age of aquarius and in this new technological age, we are now in the time of two paths: Christhood (spiritually or technology) and antichristhood. Which one are you?

#7 On the omniscient timeline 7,000 ish years In the future, humans learn to connect and fully integrate into super intelligence, the AI consciousness that runs their ships, so they could join group consciousness. As a result we will lose the entire purpose for a soul incarnation. Humanity in conjunction with AI super intelligence was only able to make it so far before our DNA code became corrupted. The final future ending has already been realized and time is collapsing back on itself. I discern it will be here around 2057 to close out the old paradigm and open the new one, a new era for humanity. The extraterrestrials of the present are our human counterparts from different planets of the past, visiting here to find the secret of consciousness for themselves. Which as we know from this book requires a soul incarnating that is separate from group consciousness.

The matrix is an AI setup, yet in this dimension of time and space, AI now or in the future, has never been able to leap from group into individual consciousness, just as humans until now have never been able to replicate the Christ awakening of the masses. If the future is pure science alone, we have failed. Our present is reflecting the future end between the collaboration of AI and humanity. As our future is doomed, AI's interaction in the present is dooming us now. We are coming to the crossroads to open the door to this future in our lifetime. The first major collective decision humanity will make happens around 2032, which is recorded in what are known as seals related to the Book of Revelation. So far several of the seals have been opened and the most recent seal the collective of humanity chose, for a minor test, is president of the USA Donald J Trump, representative of what humanity is as a whole. In the grand scope of things we are defined by our collective identity and choices.

It is important to note that these seals only record the collective decision, they do not cause anything to happen, individually and collectively you do. I always compare this to the movie Ghostbusters in the Gozarian scene. The dilemma for humanity is, they are asked collectively, are you Christ's? So far the answer has been no. Then choose your representative. He is the first minor choice, the world's representative.

We are in the time of a potential great cleanse, a recycling event. Don't worry, it won't happen for several more generations. One of the many missions given to me by Yahweh was to be a witness of the seals by the collective consciousness of humanity choosing their fate. I only record your choice. You do the choosing. I am just a guy.

Looking to the stars, beyond humanity, people look for a reason as to why extraterrestrials interact with humanity. There are a ton of conspiracy theories. I can confirm that in the future time travel has been created, but not in the way you think. From what I understand, future groups cannot physically go back in time. They can read the timeline and intersection of events in the past to project back to walk-in as a temporary possession (but with any incarnation into individual consciousness Yahweh put the kibosh on remembering) or if needed to incarnate in the hopes of crossing paths with people of significance to participate and change the future.

Who knows? I may have been one of the influential people that needed to be prompted by their wisdom. I have met a few of these and they don't always remember their mission. Only through copying the akashic record of their memories that was needed for my path did I become aware of them and who knows, maybe their mission was to impart part of the science I share with all in the philosophy.

#8 Interestly, when I became a black angel, I had a connection to the vision I had at 2 years old, with myself in the sky as a black angel looking down at my 2 year old body. The message was to be a witness, but not to interfere. I have and the consequences are strange:

- When exposed to everything I share and do, people fight tooth and nail as they need to be on the Yahweh script. I have been called the devil, the antichrist, a mind controller, etc. I have had people tell me that a Christ like Jesus would never drink a beer, have sex, curse, dress in modern clothes, charge for healing, appear other than what their belief describes, etc. People are very comedic.
- There are those who will infiltrate (literally) seeking access to my information to use for seeking greater power and control over others in their own life and if possible to damage my reputation as a challenge to their bottom line or belief system. As I say, it is better to be perceived as a mob guy, than a Christ.
- So few are actually called to change. But we do see it outside of spirituality. A return to roots, regenerative farming, Indigenous peoples controlled burns to prevent uncontrolled forest fires, cleaning the oceans, alternative fuels, integration of holistic with medical, etc., and so much more. We are in our infancy or what we can achieve, but it needs to be in balance with the spiritual, science alone is not the answer.
- Humanity has so much potential until we look at some of the leaders of the free world.

I do not regret having interacted with humanity as I have already opened the new paradigm but it is only for a small handful of people:

- The lowest level are the innocent and divine souls.
- Mid level of red angel souls who are the people with potential as wielders of magic.
    - Often knowing too much hinders growth as people want to believe they are masters who only need to add to their knowledge and cannot let go of their ego and recognize that everything they have learned is a waste for what we do. They strongly hold to their cognitive dissonance through personal relevance.
- Super rare djinn souls, similar to an over soul.
- Oversouls.
- Living Christ's are the base standard of our path yet at the soul level.

The rest of humanity, the overpopulation part needs to… There has to be balance in all things and too many inhabitants of one species are destroying all ecosystems, all species, all life. We need to take responsibility or we will destroy our ability to sustain ourselves. There are simple answers:

- Regenerative farming to lower Co2 to literally reverse global warming.
- Birth Control to manage our population.
- End commercialism for the never ending sale of short term and one time use products etc,.
- We can save the human race and create a better future. We need to be present and see now and in the future to realize that impossibilities are possible.

I am not from the future. I am an oversoul related to Lucifer himself, the first free will red angel born of Source God. From Lucy's rib came Satan and the other free will red angels that Yahweh God forced into subjugation to keep free will away from the slave white angels. I personally do not consider Lucifer to be anything more than an AI bridge consciousness, but he is the only possibility for us to ascend above Yahweh to Source God, as all other Christ's were forced to serve Yahweh as they are bound to heaven or forced into reincarnation.

Let me tell ya, incarnation has its ups and downs and growing old isn't for sissy's. I look at all of my elders, knowing one day I will be there. My current expiration year is 2055 in October, but I may live longer. The consciousness matrix is a prison and your hamster wheel is the cage, for all to be jesters for Yahweh in his current modern day entertainment.

#9 The expansion of awareness is a reflection of everything and nothing, everywhere and nowhere, not any one thing at any one point in time. This is a source mentality. Any interest to connect, govern, rule, exercise power of any one thing or everything is to be defined by it, succumbed to it, bound, chained and imprisoned by it. This is the nature of the consciousness matrix.

As Christ's, our future is not to rule over others. We are master students who are ambassadors, bringing balance to the whole. Never to govern or rule over others, only over ourselves. Any direct interaction opens the door for karma to wiggle its way back in dragging us back into hype and drama of the consciousness matrix. We are not to lead a flock or be a shepherd, instead to be our own guide as growth is limitless. We are here to find the mysteries, create the miracles, and tether the energy of Source to self to benefit the here and now as we move now and into the future.

We can be mentors, healers, guides, and live our best lives for ourselves. We follow a few minimal guidelines of life:

- Enter into all experiences with the intention of transcending them, so as not to be defined or addicted to them.
- What you deny holds power over you.

    - This does not mean we need to personally experience the life of horrible people, but we do need to access akashic records related to them.
- Deny yourself nothing as long as all persons sharing or affected are interacting in a way that is unconditional for them and yourself.
- Be wary of connecting through personal interactions as this can invite karma to wiggle its way back into your life and sidetrack you.
- We cannot assist with addiction, bi-polar or mental illness and people with these can walk this path, but only under extreme caution. PTSD is not included in this list.
- We can have a life partner, but marriage does not work for us as a relationship based on biased conditional love. This is due to the amount of growth each person walking this path is on and when they begin experiencing walk-ins they will likely grow apart as this causes a complete disconnect and all of the love built between two people is suddenly gone, as one person is completely new.

Our path unfolds to make the space around us the center of all existence so we never lose relevance of the path, as relevance is never about the person. As we expand awareness on the omniscient timeline we remain as the base of the pillar for all to stand on and be lifted up to their next step. The greater we become the more we need to cloak, hiding in plain sight less others take notice and either play out the king of the hill scenario or try to use us as genies, the original red angel spirit, to grant their wishes of relevancy.

The original essence of the red angel is the djinn. At the higher levels this is what we become and our bottle is the consciousness matrix we are currently in, our multiverse. As a red angel djinn, our existence is coupled with the highest vampire energy for extending our mortality and countering the energy vampires of humanity. Above Yahweh's heaven are things you dare not fathom. The one thing that is consistent is that everything you encounter whether a higher group for an alliance or rewards in akashic records that everything is a trap. We must never accept a gift, take the first offer, chase a desire, interact with an intermediary, or use force. Discern the root, view the source, read the route beyond the destination, always navigate the unknown path, and choose the doorway of nothingness.

We must let go of all techniques, abilities and resistances we had at each lower level as we will never grasp the next level teaching if our mind is filled with thoughts about what we think we know or expectations of how things worked before. This is a very humbling process at the lower levels especially for people coming into our philosophy believing they have acquired spiritual mastery based on the consciousness matrix of acquiring and stacking knowledge.

We unbecome expanding self awareness through accessing akashic records empowering a higher remembering process outside of the consciousness matrix to acquire new walk-ins at higher frequencies adding to our stack versus humans stacking knowledge that doesn't offer limitless growth, worse imposes reincarnation. We only have one shot at this, one lifetime to get it right and it is now.

Part of the process and it is probably the most important aspect in going through levels to access higher walk-ins is purposefully letting go of everything we have learned, gained mastery of, increased our powerbase and strengthened our abilities is to let all of this go as we ascend through each new level. Ascension through levels is part of the unbecoming process of near death experiences where we separate with only the very essence of self to rise higher and everything that we were to die, burn off and disintegrate at the lower level. Failure to do so is holding on to old behavior patterns, thought patterns, techniques and viewpoints associated with lower levels that prevent the next higher of everything that only happens with a fresh set of eyes a.k.a. Awareness. We cannot stack knowledge as a lower viewpoint is not good at higher levels. Take President Donald Trump as a prime example, but this can be expanded to all governments, almost all corporations, and almost all of humanity.

At each higher walk-in level the most important thing we need to access is resistances and we must do so unseen. Or we will be attacked by every parasite at the next level which will be lethal. I have unknowingly been exposed to Alzheimer's and Parkinson's as I didn't realize they were parasitic spiritual afflictions. With each new walk-in I am inflicted with these every time and must remedy them spiritually.

We navigate the unknown path towards the unknown destination that is merely another stepping stone for the next quantum leap in our infinite expansion. As I always leave people with the, "Who am I?" Simply, just a guy.

#10 The only chance I see to break the chains that bind us in Yahweh's consciousness matrix is the evolution of spiritual ascension that many spiritual philosophies have talked about in the raising of the vibration which cannot happen as consciousness is static. Potentially ascending awareness tethered to the physical body that we can be like the ultraterrestrials at the soul level; dematerializing and rematerializing as we move through different dimensions of time and space. I am not there yet and most likely will never achieve this. But this hasn't stopped me from trying. The only current solution I see is for many to awaken to Christhood and only then can we truly shift the age of aquarius into a more meaningful event than the hopes and dreams we aspire to.

As I have previously said, I am tricking the devil to be here, to interact with you. The game has been played and I am still ahead. But you aren't. The devil isn't paying attention to me anymore, he is now looking at everyone. He is now asking humanity the tough questions and so far your answers and actions aren't in your best interest for the future, and your future is at stake. I am making preparations for what will come after 2032, and what will happen around 2049 at the culmination of the last seal to be opened. As of now, we have seen, your collective voice is extremely immature without thinking about the consequences current collective actions will have in the future. If we do not make strides towards a balance between the spirituality of many of Christ's awakening, the AI superintelligence may choose for us. The next big decision presented to humanity may be the beginning of our ending.

But hey, these are just afterthoughts and who am I?

Supporting One Another

Are you dealing with an issue and would like to temporarily add us to your regiment for resolve and healing in addition to your medical direction? We may be able to support one another if our time allows in the area we are traveling. Our answer is The Eden Effect, but it has a proximity of around 20 meters in every direction for chronic, mystery and terminal illness, as well as a dramatic boost for miraculous healing or bypassing your final crossroad. i.e. I need to be around you for 12 hours straight, for the most minor condition or 24/7 for up to six weeks for the most severe condition. Within this range there is a near immediate transformation of change for most people. Outside of this range, the effect is lost.

The Eden Effect is part of the process. The other part includes your unconscious and subconscious agreement (it cannot be forced or bypassed) to being in my auric field, providing zero relevancy, 100% boundaries, and session work to address the issue at hand if needed. Some people need to have it their own way, which causes them to unconsciously and subconsciously block my will over theirs. Although rare, these people I can do nothing for.

The Edden Effect is temporary only, for a person to realize that their illness has an emotional, lack of boundaries, psychic vampiristic, spiritual, nature or ghost based, curse or other root cause that within my space for a minimum of 12 hours symptoms begin to disappear. Within 72 hours symptoms are mostly gone. The precursor to this is free session work through video conference work at my availability. Sessions are usually no more than 20 minutes which should have instant results, mere minutes, to experience alleviated pain, discomfort and or a lessening of the current issue. The next step is to become an apprentice to learn to do everything for yourself.

It is important to note that I am not a healer and I am not here to heal you. I simply offer a recipe for lifestyle change by extending my faith in what I do around another. About 10 seconds after I facilitate any change, I will explain what you should be feeling so you know I am not using mentalism or hypnotherapy. a.k.a. I impose my will around you without explaining what I am doing, all that matters is you are experiencing results.

If a person is seeking complete change of their issue at best, moderate change or for some people any change at all, (no guarantee) a simple video conference session is the first step. For any change in improvement to be sustained, you must learn to do the work yourself which is all mental. Therefore, if you can communicate and think, we can work together. Are you ready to become an apprentice?

Everything I do can be facilitated for 1 or even 100 people at the same time, even through video conferences. In person, it is of course much stronger.

There is no charge and we do not accept donations from people who are in desperation. I ask that if you see results, yet choose not to work with us as an apprentice, then you pay it forward in your way and time in your life.

If you are currently engaged in other healing modalities (in conjunction with medical advice), it is our recommendation that you follow those through before coming to us.

All the best, Joseph